REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01742 8902
GENEALOGY
974.102
EL4o
1906

OLD ELIOT.

A QUARTERLY MAGAZINE
OF THE HISTORY AND BIOGRAPHY OF
THE UPPER PARISH
OF KITTERY NOW ELIOT.

VOLUME VII

1906

J. L. M. WILLIS, M. D., EDITOR.

Historical Press
ELIOT, MAINE
Augustine Caldwell, Printer
1906.

CORRECTIONS AND NOTES.

Page 2,	Line 12,	Read 1666.
28,		6 from bottom, read Oliver Dixon.
29,		12 from bottom, read Eliot F. Scammon.
29,		1 read Mariam Staples
29,		9 read Hammond Libbey.
29.		8 line from bottom, for James, Martin S., read James Martin S.
75,		8 line from bottom, read unmarried for married; the remainder of the line and the 7th line should be ommitted.
76,		2 insert after Parker, cousin of Horace.
131,		7 insert Brownfield.
150,		6 from bottom, Fortune.
157		4 for there read this.
192		9 after the semicolon, insert, Martha Meserve, dau. of Andrew Meserve.

CONTENTS.

The First Minister,	Page	1
Rev. John Rogers,		1
Diary of the Rev. John Rogers,		15
Old Church Bell; the Subscription List,		28
Historical Items, Eliot,		29
Court and Church,		33
Old Letter,		34
William and Catherine Leighton.		36
Garrisons and Refuge,		37
Anti-Slavery Society,		41
Quakers of Kittery,		43
School-house, District No. V.		46
Submission of Maine to Massachusetts,		53
Traditions of Wars,		55
Schoolboys, District No. V,		67
Kittery Mobs,		69
Horace Parker,		71
War of 1812,		91
Old-fashioned Land Lease,		96
Piscataqua River,		99
Eliot in the Revolution,		101
Eliot in the Rebellion,		157
Physicians of Eliot,		176

CONTRIBUTORS, REFERENCES, &c.

Aldrich, T. B.	99
Brewster, C. W.	179
Caldwell, Augustine	1, 204
Cobler of Agawam	8
Dixon, Joseph H.	157
Emery's History of Sanford	160
Fogg, William	15, 21, 67
Maine in the War	160
Martyr's Bible	4
New England Primer	4
Old Eliot	178 a
Portsmouth Times	71
Peirce's Ledger	178
Records, York County	63
Remick, Oliver P.	105
Safford, Moses A.	196
Shapleigh, Charles A.	29
Soldiers and Sailors Hist. and Ben, Soc.	169 a
Wallingsford, M.	169 a
Willis, J. L. M.	53, 176

INDEX. OLD ELIOT. VOL. VII. 1906.

Compiled by Joseph H. Dixson.

The letter *a* following a number, indicates that the word occurs again in the same article.

Abbott, Alice 133
Henry F. 178
Thomas 93
Academy:
Berwick 186a, 189a
Eliot 29a, 72, 157 186a, 189 a
New Hampton 194a
Phillips 201
Strafford 72
Adams 20
John 38a
John Q. 180a
Levi W. 162a
Mary 109a
Adderton, Josiah M. 168
Adlington, Thomas F. 162
Agamenticus 52a
Albany 129a
Alexandria, Va. 160, 168a
Alfred, Maine, 156
Allen, Francis 43
Anderson, (Gov.) 78
Andrews, Edward 90
John 63
Annapolis, 171
Antietam, Maryland, 170a
Arlington Heights 160
Arlington, Mass. 184
Army 162a
Arnold, J. 135a
Atkinson, 20
Augusta, Me. 169a, 193a
Autographs 190a
Babb, Philip 63
Bacon Elisha 23, 49
Baird, George W. 171
Baker, Elisabeth 189
John 23
Ball, Thomas 39
Baltimore, Maryland 170a
Bane, Mary 141
Bangor, 174
Barrington, N.H. 116, 193
Bartlett, C. Edward 177
Daniel 29
Dorcas 113a
George 180
Hannah 111
James 68, 113
James W, 177
John 113
John H. 24a, 113, 178
Lois 113
Mary 113a
Nathan 43, 113, 177
Noah 68
Sarah 113
Shuah 119a, 177
Sylvester 113
Thomas 68, 122a
Bath 172
Battine, Elias 40
Baxter, Henry 39
Bay, Casco 53
Massachusetts 63, 96a
Passamaquoddy 54
Penobscot 53
Bayley, Mary 60a
Beal, Zacheus 39
Bean, D. 131
Beauport, N. C. 168
Bedell, T. 137
Bell, F. M. 114
Bellamy, Catherine C. 199
Bellingham, Dept. Gov. 58
Beltwood, Ebenezer 178

Benson, (Sergeant) 172
John 39
Joshua 136
Rebecca 135a
Berry, William 39
Berwick, 2a, 23, 17, 104a
177a, 192
Beverly 192
Billings, Joseph 40
Black, Henry 113
Sarah 113a
Blanchard 78
Boston, Mass. 5, 20, 35, 54a
66, 67, 69, 73a
104a, 166, 181a
193, 198
Boston, Lucinda 198
Boothbay 193
Brackett 129, Hannah 178
James 32
Joshua 178a
Bradbury, Maria 150
Bradeen, Hannah 128
James 39
Bradstreet, Ann 59
Simon 58a
Bragdon, T. 114a, J. 125
Braintree, 198
Brandy Station, Va. 170
Brance, Michael 60
Brave Boat Harbor 34, 36
Brest, Fr. 133
Brewer, 139
Briard, Robert 159
Brook, Great 51a
Brooklyn 193
Brooks, Abigail 115
Abram 28
Alfred L. 166
Anne 115
Chandler 28
George B. 158
John W. 164
Joseph, Josiah 114
Levi M. 166
[Next Column
Mary 115, 203
Nathaniel 67
Olive, Samuel 115
Thomas 28
William 28, 38, 115
Brown, 83a
Charles H. 167
E. H. 185
George T. 164a
J. Newton 168
John 115, Mary 153
Michael 114
Nathan 122a
S. 117a
William 53a
Brunswick 201
Buckland, Elisabeth 107
Bull Run 166
Bunker Hill 101a
Burbank, S. 108a
Burdeen, Timothy 115
Burgoyne, John 104a
Burnside, A. E. 175
Bursley, John 59
Butler, B. F 184
Joseph G. 163
California 183
Call, Dorothy 173
Cambridge, 6a, 118a, 183
Cammock 94
Camp Abraham Lincoln 160
William Penn 171
Canada 106a
Canso 95
Canton, Maine, 171a
Cape Ann 83, Cape Cod 186
Cape Elisabeth 160
Cargile 108
Carter, Mary 136
Casualties 167
Cator, Cotton 116
John, Mary, 116
Cemetery, &c.:
Fogg 135
Greenwood 183
(Next Page.

Leighton 14
Libbey 141
North 139
Point of Graves 7, 176
Remick 111
York 152
Chadbourn,
Humphrey 62a, 114a
James 40
Joseph 70
Sarah 141
William 63
Chambers, Matthew 150
Chandler 20
Alpheus 6, 67, 191
Alpheus 3, 191
Mary A. 180
Samuel 22, 25a, 48a, 180, 191
Chantilly, Va. 160
Chapman, John 38
Nathaniel 37
William W. 160
Charles, I. 56a
Charleston, S. C. 134a
Charlestown, Mass., 103, 181a, 195
Charlestown, W. Va. 170
Chase, Josiah T. 76
Chauncey 102
Chelsea, Mass. 184a
Cherbourg, France, 118
Chick, Bethia 117
Eleanor, Isaac, 116
John, Lydia, 117
Richard, Sarah 117
Church: Congregational 53, 74, 180, 197
First, 1
M. E. 185
St. Matthew's 189
Clark, 175, Abigail 117a
Anne, Benjamin 117
David 19, 117
Ebenezer 117
(Next Column.)
Ephraim 118
George 117
Jane 135
Josiah B. 23, 41
L. E. S. 42
Lucy 118
Lydia, Nath'l 117
Sarah P. 119
Thomas 45
Clement, HarrietF. 183, 194
Clinch, Jos. H., Mary 189
Cloverack, N. Y. 106
Cobb, Sylvanus 30
William 130
Coburn, 129, Hannah 130
Coffin, Dorcas 119
Edmund 119, 177a
Nathan 119, 177
Nathaniel 106a, 177
Shuah 119, 177
Cogswell, 111a
Colcord, Charles I. 29
Caldwell, John 177
Caldwold 81
Cold Harbor 170
Cole, Abbie, 195, Ai S. 160a
Charles H. 163a, 174a
Elizabeth 195
Ephraim 195
Ephraim F. 195
Ichabod, 28, 167
Susanna 133
Thomas 38
Colman 85, Martha 180
College, Bates 195
Belleview 201
Bowdoin 6, 30, 72, 186a, 198
Dartmouth 181a, 195, 197a
Harvard 6a, 190a, 197a
Jefferson 188, 198
Smith 195
Vermont Med. 199
Wellesley 196
Yale 189, 197

Collinsville 167
Columbia, Maine, 67, 191
Com. of Inspection 101
Com. of Safety 91a, 102
Concord 101
Congress, 93, 102a, 190
Conley, Abraham 63
Connecticut 115a
Conner, Selden 170
Constantinople, Alfred 168
Continental Army 109a
Navy 129a
Cook, Elisha 64, JohnE. 168
Cooper, Ellen J. 186
Cornish, 116
Cram, B. H. 28, 158
Crampton Pass 171
Creek, Hunting 160
Spinney's 38
Spruce 178
Sturgeon 33a, 35, 37, 93, 96, 135, 196
Crocker, 19, John 39, 96a
Crockett, Joseph 39
Cromwell, Oliver 57
Crosby, Levi 197
Cross, Abraham 38
Cuba 188
Cummings, Charles 169
Currier E. 143
Curtis, Dodivah 29
Joseph 39a
Cushing, Jonathan 10
Nathaniel 142
Cutts, 177, Richard 40
Robert 38, T. 107
Washington 28
William 77
Dalling 81
Dam, Joseph P. 119
Mary 107
Dame, 30, Angie A. 196
Timothy 33, 196
Daniel, B. 114a
Danvers, Mass. 166
Darby, S. 109a
Davidson, 170
Davis, Betsey 143, Dan'l 63
Enoch S. 29, 158
Enoch G. 164
Hannah 155
James 37, John 15
Martha 15, Mary 147
Dealing, John 39
Demond, John 63
Dean 113
Dearing, 174, Clement 39
Ebenezer 114a
Lucinda 198
Roger 198
Thomas 39
Thomas H. 198
DeCoff, Charles F. 162
Deed, Elisabeth 35
Demarara 188
DeMerrill, John 103
DeMonts 54
Denneford, Walter 38
Dennett, Abigail 117
Ebenezer 19, 37
Lydia 117
Dennis, James 43
Dennison, Daniel 7, 58
District No. 2, 51
No. 5, 46a, 67, 190
No. 6, 158, No. 8, 52
Dixon, Abraham 119
Anna, 119
Edmund A. 159a
Fannie, Henry 165
Hiram L. 162
John H. 165
Joseph 93
Joseph H. 162
Melvin 32
Molly 119a
Nathaniel 68
Oliver 28, 33
Samuel 52, 178
Stephen 68, 119a
Susanna 120
Thomas 67

Donnel, Ann 201, J. 110a
Dover, 10, 111a, 182a, 192a
Downing, Dennis 63
Joshua 94, Patience 123
Downs, Moses 39
Drafted men 166a
Drake, Abraham 117a
Charles 180
Drury's Bluff 167
Dunkirk, France 118
Dunstan, Thomas 60
Durebon, Thomas 63
Durgin, Alta, 187, Belle 202
Henry I. 181a
John, Mary E. 187
Durham, N. H. 102a, 180
Meeting House 103
Dyament, John 40
Earl, Andrew 17, Joseph 18
Early, J. 170
Easterbrook, T. 137
East Kingston, N. H. 143
Eastman, Abiather 197
Adaline, Phebe 197
Caleb 196a, J. 143
Eastport, Maine, 68
Eaton, 20, N. H. 107
Edwards 78a
Eleson, Jonathan 45
Eliot, Maine, 33, 85,
Hist. Soc. 55, 186
Robert, 40
Emerson, N. 124
Emery, Abigail 121, Ann 122
Albert 165a
Anthony 43, 63
Caleb 92, 120, 179a
195, 196
Chandler 180
Daniel 19, 37
Ebenezer 39
Elisabeth 120, 180
Enoch 164, Eunice 121
James 63, 90, 120
Jane 120, Japhet 121
John L. 32, 181
Joseph, Josiah 121
Keziah 121, Lydia 180
Emery continued:
Margaret 128
Martha 121, 195
Mary 120a, Mary A. 180
Mehitable 121, Noah 92
Samuel 121, Sarah 186
Shem 121, Simeon 167
William 180, 195
William E. 195
Endicott, John 56
England, 4a, 44, 54a, 104
English 101a
Estes, James T. 164
Europe 54, 120
Everett Inn 56a
William 59a, 94
Exeter, 8a, 17a, 122, 201
Eyre, John 95
Fairfax Court House 160
Fair Oaks, Va. 168
Falmouth 57, 66, 129
Farmer, Prof. M. G. 31, 183
Farnsworth 23
Felkes, Mary 116
Fenix, George 29
Fernald, Abigail 115a
Algira 199, Alonzo 159
Andrew 167
Andrew P. 24a, 91,
106a, 178a, 192
Anne 149, Benj. 38
Betsey 124, 181
Charles G. 164a
Dennis 24a, 106a
Elisabeth 123a
Hannah 107, John 38
John E. 166 John S. 192
Joshua 106, Lucy 107
Margery C. 199, Maria 29
Martha 106a, 192
Mary A. 185 Nath'l 38a
Owen 163a Reginald 176
Sam'l 167, Sarah 106a
Sarah Ann 29, 192,
Tho's 176 Tobias 104 177
Walter E. 199, Wm. 40
Warren 159a
William A. 199

Ferguson, Alexander 37, 90
Ann 122, Daniel 19
Eleazer 121a
Elisabeth 128
Eunice 121 James 90, 123
John 123, Joseph 18
Patience 123, Sarah 126
Shuah, Stephen 123
Ferry 35, 37, 61
Field, Betsey 125
Elisabeth 107
Joseph 107a Mary 107
Stephen 19
Fishkill, N. Y. 109a
Fitch, Ferris 22, Jabez 8, 83
Flag, American 105, 108
Flanders, George W. 106a
Fleet 86
Fletcher, Samuel 104
Fogg, 18, Abigail 72
Ann R. 29. Betsey D 189
Daniel 3a, 38. 45, 202a
James 67, 202a
John 26, 46a, 67, 72, 92, 184a. 203
John S H. 29a, 49, 189a
Joseph 28, 41a, 203
Mehitable 31
Mary 72, 120a, 184a
Nancy 42
Paulina H. 29 184
Samuel 202 Seth 203
William, 28. 30a, 41a, 47a, 189
Fogg House 204
Fogg Library 191
Follett R. 127a
Ford 19, R 120. Samuel 40
Fort Constitution 101a
(Dixon's Point) 93
Edward 129
Frank's 33, 45. 65, 103
George 115, Munroe 166
Pike 184, Preble 169
Stevens 170
Sullivan 114a
Sumter 157 Warren 165
Forts continued:
Washington 142a
Watt's 45
William Henry 122
William and Mary 101a
Foss, Joseph H. 169
Foster, Abigail 124
Betsey, Elizabeth 125
Hannah 107a
John, Joseph 124
Lois 125, Mary 107a
Parker 103a, 175
Sally 125
Fowler, Elisha, Samuel 67
Foye 40
France 95, 112a, 122a
Francis, E. 109a
Franklin, N. H. 197a
Freedom, N. H. 187
Fredericksburg 170a
Fricken, Elisabeth 44
Frost, 19, Abigail 110
Asenath M. 192
Bartholomew 37
Caleb S. 163
Catherine 26, 132, 192
Charles 36, 40. 45, 60a 66, 93, 107a 123
Eliot 125
Elisabeth 36, 108a
Eunice 127, Geo. M. 192
Hannah 152
Harrison T. 162
Henry N. 163, Jane 120a
John 36, 106a. 178
John D. 158, 166
Joseph 28, 108
Joshua 192, Martha 108
Mary 108a, Nath'l 126
Nicholas 36, 43. 62a, 93
Reuben 28, 127
Sarah 106a
Sarah P. 119a
Simon 66, 127, 178
Susanna 127
Tabitha 126
William 108a, 188

Fry, 32, Abigail 28, 42
Benjamin 43, Daniel 28
George 178, James 15a
John 43, Joseph 43
William 37, 43
Furbish–Furbush, 18
Daniel 37, 43, 90
Eunice 127, James 121
Joseph 18, Phebe 121
Rebecca 144, Stephen 92
Garland, Daniel 68
Hannah 128
Jacob 127 John 169
G. A. R. 171
Garrisons 37
George II 96, 204
Germany 199
Gerrish 95, 183, J. 111a
Sarah 108
Gerry, Jotham H. 159
Getty 170
Gibbes, Alvin 29
Gilman 197
Gloucester, Mass. 9
Godfrey, Gov. 55a
Golding, 170a
Goodhue, Sarah 9
Goodwin 16, Daniel 29, 128
Elisha 91, 128
Elisabeth 128
Frederick 27
Ichabod 23, 70
J. 152, Taylor 128
Jos. Sarah, John 128
Sally 148
Goold, Alex'r, Eliz'h 128
Benjamin 37, 128
Bethia 117, Dan'l 129
Horace 162a
Ivory, James,
John, Joseph,
Molly, Ruth 129
Margaret 128a
Phebe, Rhoda 121
Robt, Tobias, Wm. 130
Samuel W. 166
Goold Crossing 128a
Gordon, Daniel 122
Gorgeanna 35, 36, 56
Gorges Claim 61
Gorges, Fernando 55a, 176
Gorham 30
Gosnold, Bartholomew 53
Gowell, Hannah 124
Mary 115; Sarah 143
Richard 38, 43
Gowen, Asa 167,
Elisabeth 143
James 18, 122a
John 37
Nicholas 37, 90
Grahamville, S. C. 171
Grant, Miriam 149
Samuel 116a
U. S. 170
Great Britain 199
Great Cove 149
Green, Daniel 38
John 63
Mary 20, 135
Samuel 38
Greenacre 11
Greenland, Henry 176
Greenland, N. H. 193
Greenleaf, Edgar 159
Grendal, James, 39
Griffin, Simon G. 175
Grow, E. 121
Guards, Coast 102a, 178
Home 158
Guilford, N. H. 156
Gunnison, Elihu 38a
Hannah 35, 71a
Hugh 61a
John 35, 76
Joseph 33
Guptill, Calvin H. 181a
Carrie B. Edgar E.
Edward E. Emma E.
Fanny F. Harriet F.
Haven, Isabelle B
Lucian H. Melville L.
Winslow
on page 183

Haley, Andrew 39
Josiah 76, Simon 45
William 39
Halifax 34, 125
Hall, Armory 159
Ham, Carrie E. 186
Ellen, Freeman, 186
Hamilton, John 159a
Hamlin, Hanibal 182
Hammond,
Abigail 9, 22, 35, 156
Albion K. P. 185
Ann 131, Christopher 35
Dan'l 28, 68 Dan'l R. 28
Eben'r 130a, Elisha 131
Eliz'h 131, George 130
George A. 28. 31
Hannah 130a. Henry 165
John 31, 91. John E 29
John F. 29. Jona. 911. 31
Joseph 10. 18. 34. 38a, 44
45. 46a, 62a, 68, 69. 90
93, 94. 109
Mary 102. 2. 109a
Mary J. 165. Nath'l 51a
Olive 42, Oren B. 164
Pierpont 61. 68
Sarah 131, Samuel 25
Seth 131
Thomas 10. 22. 35. 70
1091, 175. 178
William 28, 163
Hampton. 122, 198. 202
Hanscom. Aaron 19, 132
Abel 68, Albert 162
Alice 133. Alpheus 30, 92
Anna 117. Augustus 28
Catherine 132
Chas. 158, Dan'l 28, 92
Dan'l G. 28. Dep'ce 68
Dorcas 133 Eben'r 132
Eliz'h 125, Frank 163a
Geo. 163a, Hannah 132a
Howard 166, Jas. 30, 68
John 68, 132, 165
John F. 162
John Pierce 52
Hanscom continued:
John R. 28, Jonathan 68
Jos'h 132a, Kenaniah 68
Lewis 67, Lucy 133
Lydia 134, Mark 134a
Mary 132a, Moses 25. 123
Nathaniel 28, 68, 132a
Peletiah, Reuben 133
Samuel 20. 133. 166
Sarah 180 203, Simon 52
Stephen 28, 134
Susanna 133
Tho's 20 38, 68, 134. 198
Tobias 134, William 92
William L. 28. 180
Hanson, Mary 134, Wm. 70
Harmon, Benjamin 39
Harmony 141
Harper's Ferry 170
Harrington, Michael 162
Hastings, John 146
Harrison, William Henry 31
Hawthorne, William 59
Havana 188
Hayes, George H. 160
Jacob 181. John W. 159
Heard. Abigail 135
James 33, 37. 43
John 37, 43. 62a
Shuah 177
Hearl, William 90
Henchman 85
Hendry, George 103
Henry VII 190
Herbert. Charles 104
Hidden, James 181
Higley, Albert A. 169
Hill, 172. A. P. 173
Benjamin 15a
Betsey D. 189
Daniel A. 141, 158
Dorcas 149
Elisabeth 109
James 134
John 10, 33, 24, 66, 90
John F. 193
John R. 162

Hill continued:
Joseph 90
Lois 113, Martha 10
Mary 110, Miriam 193
Nelson 134, Oliver 29
Rebecca 134
Samuel,
10, 18, 37, 43, 51, 134
William 28, 193
Hills:
Bolt 149, Garnett 171
Great 27, Honey 171
Raitt 128, Winter 111
Tan House 106
Himan, Michael 43
Hingham, Mass. 129
Hitchcock, Luke 125a
Hix, Nathaniel 39
Hobbs, Jessie 128, Sarah 128
Hodgdon, S. 148, T. 126
Hodge, Eliz'h, Sam'l 109
Hodsdon Benj. Mary 135
Sarah, Thomas 135
Holbrook, William 107a
Holland 55
Hollis 119a
Holmes 95, John 93
Otis 32, 52
Hook, Francis 44
Hooper, Cyrus A. 169
House: Court 56, 77
Custom 139, Parker 73
Shapleigh 188
State 56, Town 32
Howard, John 19
Howe, Ebenezer 39
Hubbard, Abigail 135
Dorcas 135, Elis'h 155
Joshua 135, 178 Wm. 8
Moses 135, P. 106a
Hull, William 110
Humphreys, C.C., Mabel 201
Hurst, Albert S. 169, 173a
Doroty 173, Noah 173
Hutchins, Edmund 76
Enoch, John, Jona'n 39
Priscilla 184, Sam'l 39
Rebecca 136
Hyannis 188
Hyde, T. W. 172
Illinois 165
Indians 3, 54, 177
Ingersol, John 39
Ipswich, Mass, 4a, 89, 177
Ireland, Geo. C. Geo E. 32
Island, Badger's 105
Blackwell's, Ellis 200
Fernald, 176, Ship 184
Langdon 105, Long 104
Pierce's 184
Isles of Shoals, 36, 59a. 100
Jackson, George 177
Henry 113, Sarah 149
Simon 140
Jacobs, Lucy 150
Jamaica 138
James, Mary 150
Jeffries, David 78
Jellison, Sarah 152
Jenkins, 154, Jabez 43
Mary 144, Reneld 63
Jennison 89
Jewett, Theodore H. 189
Jocelyn, Henry 61
Johnson, 37, Albion W. 199
Algira 199, Daniel 135
Dennis 135, E. 138
Elizabeth, Joseph 136
Jas. 135a, 199, Mary 135a
Phebe 136, Rebecca 135a
Samuel 39, 43, 136
Sarah 108
Jones, Charles B. 166
James P. 169
John Paul 104a
Mary 137, Mary A. 185
Oliver A. 185, Sam'l 137
Sarah A. 199,
Thos. 63, 68, Wm 29, 137
Zacharias 68
Jordan, Francis 162a
John 137,
Olive 178
Robert 61
Sarah 137
Judson, 24a

Junkins, Alexander 192
Elisabeth, William 192
Keen, Belle, L. K. 202
Nathaniel 38a
Kennard 20, Abigail 130
Alex'r, Alpheus S, 67
Benjamin 28, 31, 179
Diamond 21, Dorcas 139
Edw. 137a, John F. 28
Elisabeth 138a, Jos'h 67
Joseph F. 31, Mary 139a
Margaret 139
Michael 24, 38, 139
Miriam 42
Nathaniel 67, 104a
Samuel 67
Timothy 31, 139
Kennard's Hill 139
Kennard's Tavern 31
Kennison, Horace S. 160
Mary E. 186
Kent, Edward 78
Kimball, Clara P. 29
Eunice 75a
Israel 29
Ivory 23
Noah 75a
King, Richard 38
Rufus H. 197
Zebedee 125
Kingsbury, Elisabeth 139
Joseph, Sarah 139
Knight 18. Olive 115
Knowlton, Dorcas 140
James, Nathaniel 42
John 28, 140
Knox, Alta M. 187, H. 140
Ira S., Susan A. 187
Lancaster, N. H. 185
Landars, Pierre 118a
Landing, 90, Lane, 129
Lang, Charles 166
Charles H. Lucy A. 166
Langdon 19, John 102
Lake Champlain 104a
Lake George 104a
Lakeman, Sylvanus 177
Law, William 79
Leach, Alexander 166
George W. 158
Joseph, Mary 166
Leader, George 63
Leathers, Sarah 142
Lebanon, Me. 29, 120a, 180
Lebanon, N. H. 183
Lee, Robert E. 160
William R. 146
Lee's Mills 170a
Leighton, Abigail, 110
Andrew P. 41a, 67, 188
Charles 67, 188, E. 127
Elisabeth 153, 188
Eunice 152
John 3, 17, 38a, 96, 110
Jonathan 28, 67, 140
Katherine 8a, 36
Mary 110a, Miriam 193
Nathaniel 67
Sam'l 25a 91 93 103a 178
Sarah 141, 188
Tobias 8, 43, 140a
William 10, 19, 36, 40, 47
67, 95, 96a, 113a
Leslie, George T. 165a
Lewinsville, Va. 170
Lewis, 20, Andrew 39
Lucy 107, Peter 39
Lexington 101a
Libbey, 190
Abigail 144
Alexander 51
Alfred A. 163
Azaria 141
David 38, 68, 92
Elizabeth 141
Ephraim
18, 99, 142, 204
George 141
Hammond 29
James 68, Jane 131a
Jeremiah 28 Joel 68
John 68, 141

Libbey continued:
Joel 68, Joseph 164
Katherine 141, Mary 141a
Matthew 141, Nath'l 142
Oliver 68, Orlando Y 68
Reuben 141, Sarah 131a
Simon 118, Solomon 204
Library,
Fogg 30, 49, 186a
Heard 8
Limerick 107a
Limington 117a
Lincoln, Abraham 181a
Linscott, Molly 119a
Litchfield, Maine 132
Litchfield, N. H. 68
Little, Alfred 183, D. 20
Little Falls 70
Littlefield, D. 107a
Dorcas 111a Franklin 162
Hannah 131, John 162
London, 58, 82, 192
Long, Pierce 114a
Long Reach 2a, 33, 45
Lord, Abraham, Betsey
Daniel, 142
James, Mary, Polly 143
Jotham 92, Nath'l 63
Sarah 135a, Wm. 165
L Orient, France, 128a
Los Angeles 198
Louisburg 95, 129
Lowell 189
Lydston, Anna 154, John 38
Sarah, William 143
Lyman, 146, Moses 76
Lynn 184
Lundy, John 168
Mace, Andrew, 143a, Mary
Rebecca, Reuben, 144
Magumsey, Alexander 39
Mahoney, Thomas 104
Malvern Hill 171
Manassas 170
Mann, Jonathan 17
Manson, John 39
Mantansas 188
Marblehead 118
March, Elisabeth 139
Marindin, Henry L. 199
Marsh, Benjamin 38
Heathy 96, Long, Salt 93
Marshall, Asenath 192
Marston, Simon 122
Martin, Adam 140 Sarah 141
Mason, Edwin C. 169
John, 56, 176
Mather, Cotton 6
Mattvan, Hughbertus 6
Maverick, Antipas 63
Maxwell, Hugh 107
McConnell, Samuel 120
McKenney: on page 171—
Alton H. Geo. W.
Henry A. Elmer H.
Elvira J. Walter I.
McKenny, John C. 167a 169a
Means, J. 126a
Mechanicsville 170
Meeting House:
First 12
Kittery Point 39
Long Reach 2a, 45
Third 1, 22, 29a, 33
Memphis 168, 171
Mendum, Alice 134, Rob't 60a
Merrill, Phebe 197
Josiah G. 10, 22
Mesure 41
Methodists 82
Mile, Joseph 63
Militia, 60, 76a, 106a, 158
Mill Creek 94, Pond 51
Millbury, Elisabeth 139
Sarah 139
Milton, Mass. 76
Milton, N. H.
Mine Ex. 173, 181; Run 171
Mitchell, J. 77. 130
Joseph 40
Richard 40
Roger 93

Monmouth, N. J. 155
Moody, Joseph 17a
Mehitable 31
Mooney, Hercules 119
Moore, H. 158, Lucy 133a
Phebe 136, William 127
Morgan, Francis 177
Morrell, Alonzo, 166
Benning, Jackson 166
John, Nicholas 37, 43
Sarah 137a
Moulton, Dorcas 113
Jeremiah 204
Mugridge, Thomas 39
Murphy, Hiram P. 164
Naly, Richard 33
Nantes, France. 112a
Nash, Nathaniel 68
Nason, Abigail, Alice 144
Elisabeth 128a
John 144
Jonathan 37, 144
Mary 141a, Nath'l 144
Richard 43, 144, Rob't 29
Navy 162, 188
Yard 72, 176a, 198
Neal, Abbie A. 184
Andrew 37, 43, 90
Eben, Priscilla 184
John 43
Nelson, Fred E. 179
Newburg 116, 193
Newbury 20, 176a, 196
Newburyport 5, 78, 104a 166
New Castle 82, 122
New Durham 197
New England 4a, 44, 60, 78, 96, 104
New Gloucester 130
New Hampshire 56, 101a 158, 163a, 193, 198
New Orleans 67a, 184
New Windsor 146
New York 54, 108a, 165, 185a, 196a
New Lights 189
Newichawanock 36
Newington, N. H. 119a
Newmarch, John 10, 38
Nichols, Polly 143
Nine Months Men 166
Nixon, John 140
North America 114
North Berwick 72, 134a, 182
North Conway 197a
North Kittery 178
North Reading 165
North Yarmouth 130
Norton, John 39
Nowell, Jonathan 106a
Lydia 116, Mary 108
Nutter, Jacob 144a
Odiorne, Sarah 188
Ohio 188
Old Eliot 186
Osgood, Rhoda 156
Otis, Robert M. 201
Palmer, William 63
Parishes, 101, First 1, 144
Lower 3, Unity 2,
Upper 1a, 24a, 45, 177a
Parish House 12a, Lands 12
Parker, Abigail 72a
Benjamin G. 75
Betsey G. 75
Charles W. 75
Eunice 75a, Gilman 75
Hannah 71a, 107
Horace 28, 31, 71a
Joseph D 159
Leonard, Mary, Noah 75
Pierce 75, Theodore 71a
William 75a
Parker Post, G. A. R. 171
Parliament 57
Parris, Albion K. 77
Parry, Martha K. 149
Martin 12, Mary 35
Parsonage 31a
Parsons 81
Parsonsfield 120
Parties 157

Patch, Benj., George 145
John, Jonathan 146a
Lydia, Mary, Robt 147
Samuel 147
Sarah, Susanna 146
Pattern 113
Paul. Abigail 149
Amos 148, Anna 153
Catherine 192
Charles E. 159
Daniel 38, 63
Elbridge R. 160a
Elisabeth 141a
Henry M. 158a
James 192, James K. 28
John 28, 38, 168
Joseph 148, Maria 29
Mary A. 195, Moses 42
Moses N. 164a
Peggy 155, Samuel 29
Sarah Ann 29, 192
Simon H. 165a
Stephen 19
Warrington 29
William A. 165
Pawtucket 197
Peabody a92
Pearse, John 38
Pearson 81a
Pierce. Annie 201
Daniel 169, 178a, 196a
George S. 196a
Olive 178, Oliver 115
Ruth 178
Pemaquid 55
Pendleton, Brian 89a
Pendar, Elisabeth 195
Peninsula 170
Penobscot Expedition 107a
Pennsylvania 30, 49
Pepperell, Sarah 119a
William 39a
Pepperellboro 117
Petersburg, Va 167a, 181
Pettigrow, Francis 29
John 160
Peverly, Margaret 139
Philadelphia 30, 134, 171, 189, 198a
Phillips, 19a, Hattie 182
Phippsburg 169a
Pierpont 196, James H. 179
William 179
Pilsbury, Eleanor 116
Joseph 38, Rebecca 203
Pinkham, Susan A. 187
Piscataqua 1, 34, 36, 55a 101a, 176, 189
Plaisted 18a, 181
Elisabeth 111
Leander H. 13, 169
Plymouth 54a, England 104a
Point Bloody 65a, Dover 95
Crown 106a, Stoney 110
Kittery 44, 106a, 193, 196
Sewall 121, Spinney 38
Point of Graves 7, 176
Pollard, Col. 95
Poor, T. 126
Pope, Richard 38
Popham, John 54
Portland 114a, 160 161, 186a, 192a
Portsmouth 7a, 17a, 56, 68 72a, 102a, 168 178a, 193a, 197a
Portsmouth, England, 118
Potter, Robert B. 175
Pound 138
Pray, John 119a Susanna 150
Preble, E. 111a, Jed'ah 122a
Prescott, Gen. 123
Prichard, Sarah 118
Prime, J. 121a
Pring, Martin 53a
Prison, Andersonville 167a
Danville 167a,
Fortune 118a,
Ludgate 58, Libbey 167
Mill 104, Ship 133
Providence, R. I. 104
Publishment 75a
Puritans 11, 58
Putnam, R. 117

Quakers 34, 43
Queen Victoria 190
Queman's Heights 109a
Quimby, D. 143
Raitt, 116, Alexander 148
Andrew, John,
Miriam, Sally 148
Betsey 156
Randall, Benjamin 68
Dearborn, William 68
Elisabeth 108, Sarah 117
Randolph 197
Rappahannock, Va. 171
Ratcliffs, William 39
Rawlins, N. 117
Raynes, Sarah 108a
Reading, Mass, 166
Reading, Penn. 189
Reed, Isaac 148
Remick, Abigail 149
Anna 155, Anne 149
Benj 135a, Christian 63
Dorcas 145, Elbridge 162
Elizabeth 131a
Hannah 134a
Henry M. 163a
Ichabod 149a, Isaac 111a
Jacob 38, James A. 166
Jane 131a, John W. 149
Joseph 148, Jos. B. 149
Joshua 149 Josiah 92 146
Margaret 129
Martha 149, Martin 168
Mercy 111, Nath'l 131a
Oliver 111, Orestes 158
Rebecca 135, Ruth 129
Samuel 27, 91a, 149
Samuel D 162a
Sarah 149 Timothy 110a
Revolution 63 101a 177 190a
Rhode Island 117a, 165
Rhodes, Jacob 90
Reynolds 144, Rice Ann 131
Richardson, John 38
Mary 20, Susanna 127
Richford, Martha 15
Richmond, Va. 166a
Ricker 197
Rideout, Edith G. 184
Rindge, Daniel 177
Riot 69
River Dan 173, Endson 176
Kennebec 54, Loire 120
Merrimac 56
Penobscot 54, 177
Piscataqua 51a, 53a, 65
68, 96, 99a, 101a, 189
Saco 53, Schoodic 54
Roach, Thomas 68
Road, Beech 52, Cross 51
Goodwin 185, Hill 188
New 32, River 14
State 32, 188
Roberts, James 116, Wm. 39
Robinson 122, Lemuel 116
Rogers 35, Abigail 9, 22
Angie 196 Chas. W. 195
Daniel 8a, 17a, 22, 89
Elisabeth 7, Ezekiel 5a
Hannah 203
James K. P. 195
John 21, 38, 43
John S. 162 John W. 5 29
John, Rev. 7a, 15a, 21
22, 38, 89, 109
John, the Martyr, 4
Katherine 10, 22
Lillian A. 196 Lydia 134
Martha 8a, 22
Mary 10, 22, 109
Mary A. 195
Nathaniel 6a, 22, 27
Richard 5, 39, 113a
Susanna 1a, 21, 36
Timothy 22
William 9, 21, 39
Rowe, Eli W. 169
Rowley, Mass. 5
Roxbury, Mass. 179, 195
Saco, 61, 68, 117, 160, 198
Safford, Catherine,
Moses A. Moses V. 199
Sagadahoc 54, 197a
Salem, Mass. 89, 183

Salisbury, Mass. 156
Salmon Falls, N. H. 166
Salter, T. 145
Saltonstall, Dudley 112
Sanford, 69a, 156, 195
Sargeant, Amos 50, 178
Saugus 184
Savage Station 171
Sawyer, David 37
Horace B. 167
Sayward, James 122
Scammon, Humphrey 67, 96
Martha 108. Nicholas 150
School Houses, 46a, 155. 201
High 48, 187
Normal 72, Putnam 193
Scoorby, England, 25
Seldon 125
Sewall 95, 154
Shackley, Abigail 121
Shakers 156
Shapleigh, 11. A. F. 29
Alexander 28, 42, 44, 189
Annie E. 201, Aug. P. 29
Catherine 162
Charles A 33, Dennis 29
Dennis M. 159, 201
Dependence 26a, 51
Dorcas 11a, Edw.[4] E. 201
Elisha 26a, 28, 91, 103a
Elisha B. 29a, 49. 188a
Elisabeth 111, 189
Eliza J. 42, Harriet 29
Hannah L. 30, 111
James 28, 31a 111
James M. 29a
James W. 28, 30, 189
John 15a, 29, 66, 67, 70, 94. 101a, 163, 177, 196
Julia, 29, Levi 11, 51, 67
Martha 106a, 192
Mary A. 29, Morris 163
Nicholas 10, 19. 33. 38a 40, 43, 44, 60 94, 96, 111, 176
Richard 67, Roscoe 163
Sam'l 49 67, Sam'l C. 158
Shapleigh continued:
Sarah, 29, 113,
William 32, 67
William H. 163
Shapleigh Estate 44
House 188
Shapleigh, Maine, 113a, 181
Shaw 20
Shears, Jeremiah 63
Shenandoah 171
Shepherd, John 29
Sherburn H. 19
Sherman. Isaac 121
Shinney, Ebenezer 68
William 68
Ships :
The following names of Ships are found on Page 112; and a few on the succeeding pages:—
Alfred,
Alliance a
Ariel
Assurance
Bon Homme Richard a
Greyhound
Providence
Serapis a
Shaker
The following Ships on Page 118:
Cancean
Countess of Scarboro
Marquis Marbeck
Chesepeake, on page 67
Congress 65
Discoverer 53
Dalton 104a
Drake 133a
Giddings 95
Mayflower 55
Merrimac 65
Patience 133
Raleigh 109a
Kanger, Reasonable 104a
Speedwell 53
Unicorn 138
Venus 138
Ship Yard, 11, 40

Shorey, 18, Betsey 150
Elisabeth 128, John 150
Joseph 27, Oliver 168
Samuel 37, 90, 150
Susanna 150
Shurtleff, William 10, 17
Simonds, Amanda R. 183
John 43, 63, Samuel 58a
Simpson, Henry H. 164a
Joshua, Lucy, Maria 150
Thomas 134
Skilling, Samuel 39
Shriggins, John, Sam'l 150
Keziah, Thomas 150a
Lucy 151
Smart, Francis 89
Small, Lucy 118, Samuel 37
Smith, 37, 82, Ebenezer 132
John 54, S. 116a Sam'l 78
Sarah, 151, Wm. 90, 151
William F. 170
Snicker's Gap 170
Snow, Henry 37
Society: Baptist, 27
Congregational 22
Maine Historical 191a
Maine Medical 195
Mayflower Descen'ts 194
Paul Jones 153
P. and R. Med. 195
Somersworth, N. H. 137
S. Berwick 30, 152, 181a, 189
South Boston 30, 49, 181a
South Mountain 168
South Portland 195
Spencer, Thomas 63
Spotsylvania 168a
Spinney, Abigail 111
Albion K. P. 30, 49
Alexander H. 166
Alphonso L. 164a
Andrew 111
Azariah, Henry D. 162
Horace S. 164
Jacob R. 166, James 38
Jere'h 39, Lucinda 166
Lyman 168 Lymau F. 162
Spinney continued:
Mary 111a, Nath'l 164a
Nicholas 159, Sam'l 167
Reuben 151, Sarah 113
Thomas 63, William 136a
William M. 167
Spinney's Cove 34
Creek 38. Point 38
Spithead 138
Spring, Alpheus 14, 22
24a 178
Sarah, 26a
Sinking Spring, Ohio 188
Springfield 114a
Stacey, Alice 112, Benj. 37
Elis'h 112a. Horace 181
Eunice Ichabod John 152
Joseph 165, Jos'h W. 167
Mehitable 121, Sam'l 104
William 25, 112a
Stanley, James, John 152a
Mark, Mary, Sarah 152
William 39, 152
Staples, Abigail, Anna 153a
Anne 115, Charles F. 167
David 152, Dorcas 133
Eady 154, Edward 153
Elisabeth 188a
Frederic A. 153, 166
Ivory 163, James 10, 38
John 38, 68, John C. 168
John E. 166
Joshua 153, 504
Katherine 141, Mary 184
Miriam 29, Peter 38
Nathaniel 27, 104a 178a
Samuel A. 166a
Solomon 29, 154
Thomas 29, William 154
Wm. A. 188 Wm. H. 163a
Stariot, James, Peter 39
Stason, Richard 63
Staunton, 172
Stevens, Abigail 139
Eady 154
Milton H. 163
Moses 39

Stickney, William F. 167
Stitson; William 135
St. Louis 190
Stoodley, Edward D. 169
Storer, J. 109a
Stoughton 198
Strafford 68, 202, 186a
Strawberry Bank 176
Strong, Caleb 76
Stuart, W. 154
Sullivan, Ebenezer 139
John 102
Talpey, Adaline 197
Tapley, Rufus P. 160
Taylor 151
Tetherly, Anna 119, Sam 119
Elis'h 19, Susanna 120
William 19, 154
Thanksgiving Day 83
Thomaston 114
Thompson, Bartholomew 90
Lois 125, T. 109, Thos 90
Tibbetts, Martha 121
Ticonderoga 104a
Tisdale 114
Titcomb, J. 123a
Tobey, Edwin F. 167
Hannah 154. Mary 107a
James S. 28, 50
John 26, 107, Polly 166
John G. 166, Martin 167
Samuel 38, 68, 153
Samuel A. 164
Stephen 10, 38
William 154, 166
William W. 159a
Tobin, Elvira J. 171
Toward, Daniel 154
Trafton, Dr. 181a
Training Day 60
Trefethen, Arvilla 182
Clifford J. 169
Treworthy, John 44
Troy 183
Tucker, Abigail 124
Charles 181, Chas. H 163
Dan'l H. 163, John 29
Wm. 39, Wm. H. 163
Tuttle, John H. 162a
Joseph G. 161a
Tyler, Nathan, 140a
Union Army 184
United Colonies 109a
United Staies 54, 101a, 165
171, 190
University, Boston, 195 200a
New York 194
Penn. 181a, 189
Vermont 202
Upham, Jay, Mary 166
Wilmot 166
Valley Forge 108a
Varney, Elijah 160a
Vermont 77, 109
Veterans 170
Vickery, P. O. 193
Vincent, Elisabeth 180
Vines, Richard 176
Vinton, Harvey 52
Wade, Col. Nathaniel 117
Waldron, Elisabeth 111
Warren James 90
Washington, George
7, 146 190
Washington, D. C.
93, 139, 160, 169
Waters, Col. 69
Watson, Abraham 140
Waymouth, Edward 90
Elizabeth 155
George 54
Robert 63
Timothy 37, 90, 155
Webster J. 144
Weed, Thomas 37, 43
Weeks, Charles M. 181
Hattie 182
Joseph 39
Nicholas 39

Welch, 35
Anna 155
James A. 164
William 156a
Wells, John 163
Sarah 149
Wentworth, Andrew P.
Andrew R. 199
The following names on Page 182:
Annie
Arvilla
Eliza J.
Hattie
Jessie
Betsey on page 181
John 121a, 181
Mark F. 160a, 181a 192a
Sarah A. 199
Wherren, Peggy 155
William 155
Whidden, Andrew 164a
Whipple, Hannah 178
John 8a
Katherine 8a
Sarah 9
Susanna 1a, 21
White, John 63
Whitefield, George 8, 78a
Whitehouse, Edward 43
Whitney, John 46
Whittingham, Martha 8
Wibird 80a
Wiggins, Thomas 62a
Wigglesworth, E. 152
Wincoll, John 43, 63, 66
Wingate, Abigail 111
J. 122a
Lucy 107
Wild, S. 108a
Willey, John S. 166
Mary 155
Winthrop 155
Williams, 25,
Joseph B. 160
Paul 39
Willis, Abbie A. 184
Amanda R. 183
Carrie E. 186
Edith G. 184
Elizabeth G. 186
Harold N. 184
Harlon P. 186
John L. M. 11a, 109, 184a
Lemuel 183
Lemuel M. 183a
Pauline H. 184
Wilson, 39
Ann 201
Eliza J. 182
George B. 201
Gowen 29, 39, 64
John 39
John B. 201
Joseph 39
Paschal 30
William 39
Winkley, Francis 38
Witham, Abigail 156
Elisabeth 156
Hannah 155
Hiram 67
Jedediah 155
John 156
Nathan 156
Peletiah 156
Peter 43
Rhoda 156
Samuel 67
Withers, Thomas 43, 63
Wood, George B. 189
Woodman, Downing 99
Woodward, R. S. 200
Worcester, Jonathan 33
Mary 141
William 38
Worthen, Ezekiel 119
Wyman, Isaac 155
Yeaton, John 28
York, J. Frank 159

York, Maine,
3, 17a, 33a, 35, 37, 56,
67, 72a, 93, 94, 104a
193, 196a
York County, 37, 57, 66
72a, 96, 108a
186a
Yorkshire, 60a
Yorktown, Va. 190a
Young, Abbie 195
John 162
Matterson 77



A Pleasant Road in Eliot.



OLD ELIOT.

DR. J. L. M. WILLIS, EDITOR.

VOL. VII. ELIOT, MAINE.—JAN.-MARCH, 1906. NO. I.

The First Minister of the First Church, Eliot, Maine, The REV. JOHN ROGERS, and *Mrs. Susannah (Whipple) Rogers, his Wife.*

Read by Rev. Augustine Caldwell, at the Commemoration of the Twenty-fifth Anniversary of the Dedication of the Third Meeting House, of the First Parish, Friday, March 9, 1906.

ELIOT,—one of the prettiest of Maine villages,—on the rim of the charming and historic Piscataqua,—has a winsome and readable *Ministerial* story. It has been her pleasing fortune to draw to her pulpits men whose wholesome intelligence and clear intellect were so markedly braided and blended, that they would have honored the pulpits of the elsewhere densely settled towns.

Eliot people of the past and the present have sensibly held to Church and Township, till it has become both perception and foregleam that the coming generations will see an attractive place; another half century will evolve busy streets, multiplied business, and on our River Shore the summer homes of beauty.

Gathering to-day to commemorate the dedication of the present attractive Meeting-house,—its twenty-fifth anniversary,—the sensible thought of the people is to also step farther back than Dedication-day, and revive traditions of the earliest years of worship; and the people whose wisdom established a Church in the Upper Parish of Kittery,—now known as the First Church of Eliot.

The Upper Parish of a century and a quarter ago, 1775, had a population of 1427 people; including mulatoes and

OLD ELIOT.

negroes,—for slaves, (though we can hardly believe it,) were once in our borders.

But, we can go farther back, even to July 17, 1660,—two hundred and forty-six years,—and discover that on our Long Reach were families who craved a Sabbath service near home; and on that day and date of sunbeams, they became a *distinct Parish*. Let us not forget this date, but on July 17, 1910,—four years hence,—commemorate the 250th anniversary of the First Parrsh of the *now* Eliot. And March 1, of that very year, will also be the Centennial of the Incorporation of the Town.

In 1699 was another stride; meetings were no longer held in the great front rooms of the homes of the Long Reach, or at Unity Parish: a little Meeting-house was built on the Long Reach. Even to-day where it stood seems sacred ground.

You all remember the store nearly opposite Greenwood street, (South Eliot.) The site of that store was the entrance to the grounds on which the first little home of the new Parish was built. The house was 30 feet long, 25 feet wide, 16 feet high. And the Town Record attracts us:—"May 8, 1669. It was unanimously concluded [not a dissent you see,] that for prevention of the burthen to its inhabitants, with respect to meeting for the Public Worship of God and *traynings*, in regard to the distant dwelling of the inhabitants, the Long Reach M'ting house may be built." And we can perceive the joy of the Eliot people, for in one month the house was built, and, June, 1669, was open for service.

We can better appreciate the desire of the people for a nearer place of worship, when we know that they went to Unity Parish every Sunday. And the Unity of that date is now—*Berwick;* and it seems a bit cruel, considering the distance, and yet *then* it was clearly right, that a Town Record should read: "Whoever neglects to attend publick worship is to pay fine of five shillings." It cost Eliot folks more money to stay at home than to go to meeting.

Perhaps we smile at the statement that public worship

and "trayning days" are blended; but we must remember that life and safety depended on guards and guns at that early date. And one day it was recorded in the books: "Aug. 13, 1691. Twenty-five Indians hovering here; and we have allarums round about us; we are in a very Awfull condition!" Yes, it was "Awfull!" Two men had just been shot, who were innocently working in their gardens. So full of fear were the families that every man brought his gun to meeting.

We laugh to think that in early days when an evening prayer meeting was held in some quiet home, every woman who went carried a tallow candle: but our blood chills to imagine every family in earliest Eliot going to the little Sabbath home on the Long Reach, and carrying gun, sword, knife; and every ear open to any suspicious echo.

Not only was the first little sanctuary built on the Long Reach, but its soil became the resting place of the early dead. It is thought that a hundred graves can be traced, even now, in that field on our River's rim.

Who *fed* the worshippers in this new little Sabbath home? Yes, the clergy came now and again from the Lower Parish, York, Portsmouth; and the pulpit became more and more a sanctified altar; and these satisfying crumbs of life, caused the real desire *for a Pastor*. True and sensible progressiveness, caused the cry for a continuous Home-shepheid. It was not restful to depend for grace and truth on borrowed sermons. Who do you guess settled the interesting question? The Selectmen. We should smile to-day to ask permission of the Selectmen to have our pulpit filled. We will read you the old-time call:

"A call was issued April ye 5th, Annoque Dominy, 1714, By order of ye Selectmen, to attend a parish meeting at ye house of Capt. John Leighton, Tuesday, ye 20th of Aprill, Instant, at Ten of ye Clock In ye forenoon, then & there to make choyce of a learned, Orthodox and pious pson to Dispense ye word of god as their minister." And the Constable, Daniel ffogg, responded, "I have given notice to ye several ffreeholders, within my precinct, to attend ye meeting."

The result of the efforts of the Selectmen and Constable was, that young JOHN ROGERS, of Ipswich, was invited to the Long Reach pulpit,—and he came.

It was an interesting choice. And Eliot has one pleasing tradition and memory:—its First Minister was allied to the most Ministerial Family in the New England of that early day or this.

We can trace our Eliot John Rogers' antecedents through five generations in Old England and New, and find Ministerial grandparents, uncles, cousins,—all of them of note, and several of them of such prominence that the names will never die.

And have you ever heard it said that seven generations before him was that imperishable name,—John Rogers, the Martyr?

If any one present is as old as I am, [between 70 and 80 years,] you doubtless had lessons on the long ago Sundays, out of the New England Primer; and in that ancient treasure book, you saw the picture of John Rogers tied to the stake; and near him was his resolute wife, with her ten little children, giving him most holy courage to meet his bitter fate divinely. Yes, we will not doubt the long-told tradition, that Eliot's First Minister directly descended in the seventh generation from the truly noble martyr; and when some of these young people now present visit London, as you surely will in days to come, you will doubtless go to the very spot, now marked by marble, where the ancestor of your First Eliot Minister yielded his breath by *fire!*—a victim for Truth and the real Life. One day, twenty years ago, I stood in silence there, and it seemed like a glance into Glory-land.

And yet more, the Martyr's Bible was brought to New England by the great-grandfather of Eliot's minister; and is now preserved in Lunenberg, Mass., by a descendant. It was printed in 1540.

I would like to tell you of the Rogers ministers later than the martyr; and you will be glad that the wisdom of early Eliot saints selected so good a Pastor:—

Let us begin with the Rev. John Rogers, of Dedham, England. He is the direct ancestor of our First Eliot clergyman. He was a grandson of the Martyr; and as his father died in early manhood, he was adopted by his uncle, the Rev. Richard Rogers, of Wethersfield, Eng. This ministerial uncle had two sons who were ministers; and one of them was the Rev. Ezekiel Rogers who came to Rowley,—the town next to Newburyport, as we go on the B. & M. to Boston. The adopted John became a minister, too; though his boy-life hardly anticipated his saintly career. His uncle sent him to college, as he did his own sons; but what did John do? He wanted money, and therefore sold all his school-books! His uncle was infuriated, and determined to withdraw him from college. The gentle voice of his wife, however, persuaded him to let the youthful student have a new supply of books, and go onward with his class. But the reckless John sold his books a second time! and again his uncle was full of bitter wrath. The wife again pleaded. She saved him. The errant John became the Dedham minister, and a Voice that stirred all England.

He was one of the first to rebel against printed prayers and silk pulpit robes. So widely was he known that people not only crowded his church, but filled the yard around it; and the windows were removed that the outside crowd might hear him.

I spent a day in Dedham, in 1885, and entered his church, for it still stands; and there my eye fell upon an alabaster bust, copied from the very portrait of him that I had seen on the walls of Mr. John Rogers, of Eliot, with whom you are all acquainted. Yes, I instantly recognized it,—the portrait that had once been owned by your own Eliot minister. And of him it was written: "When he was preaching no Boanerges thundered more boldly; when conversing not a Barnabas spoke more sweetly." He died Oct. 18, 1636, aged 65 years; and years later it was written: "His name is illustrious throughout the world."

The next in the line of our Eliot John Rogers, was his great-grandfather, Rev. Nathaniel Rogers, the first minister of the name to come to New England. Like his Dedham father, he did not believe in printed prayers; and he became a Puritan, and migrated to New England; and was joyfully welcomed to the Ipswich pulpit. Even to-day his name is fresh and loved. When I was a boy the site of the Rev. Nathaniel's parsonage was chosen for a new and beautiful modern home; and in digging the new foundation, a silver cup was unearthed, inscribed:—Nathaniel Rogers.

Two of his sons, John and Ezekiel, became ministers; and John, (the grandfather of our Eliot John,) did more: he not only became a *minister*, but he studied *medicine*. He became a decided comfort,—he was Pastor and Doctor. He was born in England; came to Ipswich with his father; he longed for Harvard College; but money was scarce; so he took a *cow*, and drove the creature from Ipswich to Cambridge. It took three days, and he slept under the trees at night. A man near the College bought the animal; and John began his College course, graduating in 1649. Our boys who go to Berwick and Bowdoin, would feel queer to sell a cow for books and board.

We will not be surprised to know that after he had studied theology and medicine, and was such a success, he was elected President of Harvard College. Cotton Mather said of him: "He was of so sweet a temper that the title: The Favorite of Mankind, might have on that score been given him." We have seen his grave at Cambridge; and the quaint epitaph is in Latin, but is now dim and difficult It has been translated:—

To this mound is committed a treasury of benevolence;
a storehouse of theologic learning,
a library of the choicest literature;
a living system of medicine;
an embodiment of integrity;
a repository of faith;
a pattern of christian sympathy;
in other words
the mortal remains of the

Very Reverend JOHN ROGERS,
son of the Very Learned Nathaniel Rogers, of Ipswich,
in New England, grandson of Mr. Rogers
of Dedham, in Old England, whose name is illustrious
throughout the world.
He was a favorite and deservedly admired President
of Harvard College.
His immortal part was borne away from us
July 20th, A. D. 1684.
His very dust is dear, tis all we have.

Before we leave this grandfather's history, we must allude to the grandmother of our Eliot Pastor. She was of a most honored name. She was the beloved daughter of the renowned Maj. Gen. Daniel Denison; a name held in as much reverence in early days as we of to-day have for George Washington. At the death of her husband in Cambridge, she returned to her old and loved Ipswich friends and home. Death came in old age, and her grave is in the High street burying-ground of that ancient town:

Here Lyes Interred
ye Body of Mrs. Eliza-
Beth Rogers, Relict
of Mr. John Rogers
(sometime) President
of Harvard Colledge
and Daughter of Major
General Daniel Denison
of Ipswich; who Dec'd July
the 15th, 1723, in ye 82nd year
of her age.

Next, we come nearer home: President Rogers, of Harvard, had two ministerial sons: the Rev. John Rogers, who was long time Pastor at Ipswich; and Rev. Nath'l Rogers, Pastor of our nearest neighbor,—Portsmouth. The Portsmouth Nathaniel's name is very familiar on our church records and by traditions; our minister wrote of him as "My honored uncle." His grave is at the ancient yard at Portsmouth Point.

Rev. John Rogers, brother of Nathaniel and son of President John, was the father of our Minister, he graduated at Harvard, 1684; he preached at Ipswich sixty

years. A fine Smibert portrait of him hangs upon the walls of the Ipswich Heard Library; and several plates made from it have appeared in print. In the absence of all pictures of our earliest minister, this portrayal of the father's face has its interest to us. His three sons were successful ministers, and left gracious memories:

John, the oldest, at Eliot;
Nathaniel, at Ipswich;
Daniel, at Exeter, N. H.

Nathaniel, became the Ipswich minister when the Rev. Jabez Fitch of that town was called to Portsmouth; and he continued in pulpit-life forty-seven years. Daniel, not only became the Pastor at Exeter, but he has the very pleasant honor of being the travelling companion of the celebrated and really wonderful Evangelist, Whitefield, whose name can never be forgotten.

Now we have waded through this singular line of Ministerial generations; and we have reached our own beloved and earliest Minister. From the records and traditions we may wisely judge him to have been kindly and sincere; with the simple thought to evolve the spiritual life of his flock. Let us outline, if we can, the Eliot life of himself and his most worthy wife, who was his true and careful helper and blessing in all Parish efforts:

He was born in Ipswich. Mass., Jan. 27, 1692; son of the Rev. John and Martha (Whittingham) Rogers His mother was neice of the Rev. William Hubbard, author of The Simple Cobler of Agawam, a book of singular attraction in that early day—and still read. He Graduated at Harvard College, 1711, aged 19 years. Married Susannah Whipple, of Ipswich, Oct. 16, 1718. She was the daughter of Maj. John and Katherine (Leighton) Whipple.—whose marriage is recorded June 26, 1681. Mrs Rogers was born April 3, 1696. We were much surprised to discover that her mother's family was of Eliot origin; and possessed real estate within our borders which Mrs. Rogers inherited, and eventually sold to John and Tobias Leighton, her relatives, and re-idents here.

More than this, she was the grand-neice of Sarah (Whipple) Goodhue, of Ipswich, who left at death a very singular manuscript. She had a premonition of her departure; and wrote a *farewell* to her friends. It was found after her burial, and printed and re-printed, and read by several generations. We remember a reprint of this folio in 1850; the first edition was in 1681.

Mrs Rogers belonged to an honored family, not only in the line of military titles, but in the interest her ancestors had in the moral and educational developments of early Ipswich. Her great-grandfather, the earliest New England ancestor,—John Whipple,—settled in Ipswich in 1640 His name has an enduring record, for he was one of seven of the most intellectual men of the town to organize the Latin School at that early date; a School that commemorated its 250th anniversary, a half century ago; and was then transfigured into the High School; and girls were admitted to its advanced priveleges.

Her grandfather, whose name also was John Whipple, was recorded as Cornet Whipple; and he was for four years the Representative of the town at the Gen. Court.

Her father has the title of Major. He was one of eighteen youths who joined the church in January, 1673; he was then thirteen years old. The ancient slabs of slate still mark the graves of Mrs. Rogers' parents in the old burial land at Ipswich:

Here Lyes buried ye body of Major John Whipple, who Dec'd June ye 12, 1722, in ye 65th year of his age.

Here lyes ye body of Mrs. Ketherine Whipple, late wife of Major John Whipple who Died January ye 15, 1720-21, aged 63.

There were nine children in our Minister's family:—eight grew to maturity. John, the oldest, became the minister of Gloucester; William died at home, in early manhood, and all the Parish sorrowed; his uncle Daniel came from Exeter, and he wrote in his diary, "Attended Cozen William Rogers Funeral; preached at yt Solemnity." Nathaniel lived here and married Abigail Ham-

mond; Katherine married Dea. William Leighton; Mary married Thomas Hammond; Martha married John Hill.

Mr. Rogers came to Eliot early, but was not ordained till 1721, Oct. 25. The long delay was because it was a Parish, not a Church. But in 1721 came the interesting joy days,—the Organization of the Church, and the Ordination of the Minister. The desire of the Upper Parish was gratified; and, quite speedily, a very pretty new Meeting-house was reared on hallowed land.

Our records call the organization, the "*Settlement* of the Church." The order of exercises was simple and puritan. Mr. Rogers writes it:

"June 22, 1721. Settlement of the Church, The Rev'd Mr. Nath'l Rogers, of Portsmouth, Began with Prayer. The Rev'd Mr. Newmarch Preach'd; & ye Rev'd Mr. Wm. Shurtleff concluded with prayer."

Then the clerical company went to Mr. Rogers' house; and the Covenant was read to,—John Rogers, Stephen Tobey, Joseph Hammond, Daniel Fogg, Samuel Hill, James Staple, Nicholas Shapleigh. Then Rev. Mr. Rogers, of Portsmouth, concluded the exercises with prayer.

October 25, 1721, was the Ordination; and Mr. Rogers makes the record of the hour so hallowed to him:

"My Hon'd Father Gave me the Charge; ye Rev'd Mr. Jon'a Cushing, of Dover, ye Right Hand; & my Hon'd Uncle, ye Rev'd Mr. Nath'l Rogers, of Portsm'h, Preach'd the Sermon from the words,—1 Thess: 5: 12, 13: We beseech you, brethren, to know them which labor among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you; and to esteem them very highly in love, for their works sake.

[Mr. Rogers did not add to his Ordination record a vote similar to one found on our Parish books of 1831,—a really recent date; it was taken in anticipation of the Installation of Rev. Josiah G. Merrill, as pastor of this church. The W. C. T. U. will surely open wide eyes at the necessity of such official action:

"April 7, 1831. Voted, that nobody shall sell *Lickor* on

the Installation Day; and Levi J. Shapleigh shall be on the watch that this Vote be carried into effect."]

After the Ordination of Mr. Rogers, in 1721, fifty-two years passed, and this shepherd of the Eliot flock, gathered one hundred and forty into the fold of the church. Some loose leaves of a diary, written by him in 1748, have recently been found, and are in possession of Dr. Willis. They give us a glance at the man and his work. They will be printed, but we will give you a few brevities:

He writes of a lady, Mrs. Shapleigh: She visited the Parsonage one day, and gave the pastor and his wife £4, —about twenty dollars.

When the Annual Town Meeting was held, March 14, he regretted that the voters spent seventy shillings at the Tavern bar; he wondered if they would give as much to the ministry?

Once a week, and often three afternoons, he gave expositions of Scripture at different homes and localities in the Parish; these appointments were called Lecture days, and in later years were transfigured into the evening prayer meeting.

One day he visited seven families and talked and prayed with each. Again he visited six families.

May 30, 1748, his daughter's husband launched a ship in Eliot: probably at the ancient and historic shipyard on our river's rim at the pleasantly attractive Green Acre.

One winter morning it was very cold; and family prayers were so late he determined, or proposed to have home worship before the intrusion of any other family work or duty; and he adds, "The Lord enable me to put this into practice." Doubtless his family responded, *Amen*.

As he held the quill another day, he brightens into a glow, and writes, "Yes, I believe the Lord does good by me; blessed be His Name."

He evidently, like all Puritans, shrank from the *joy* side of Faith and Life; nevertheless the diary fragments excite both interest and curiosity.

Naturally we inquire, Where did our Minister Rogers live? What was his salary? What was the evidence of

prosperity? And what about the Meeting house, that opened wide and willing doors for more than a century?

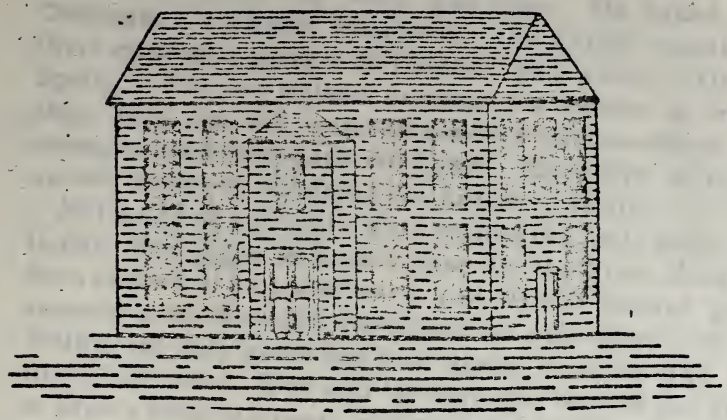
In regard to salary, we cannot find a statement. Once he says he is allowed 480; but we know not if it were pence, shillings or pounds; nor do we find the specified time.

Many of us have thought Mr. Rogers lived on what we know as the Rogers farm; but upon inquiry we learn that this estate has been in the family name but three generations. It is an interesting house, historically, however; for before it passed into the Rogers name, its owner.—Martin Parry,—was possessed of *negro slaves;* and even to this day can be seen six graves, side by side, of the poor creatures who only knew the servitude and limitations of slave life.

As Mr. Rogers never lived in what we know as the dwellings of his descendants, we take it for granted that through his entire ministry of fifty-seven years in Eliot, he lived upon the Parish Lands and in the Parish House. This Parish House was located where John L. Emery now lives, and was opposite the ancient Meeting-house. It was not only a home but really a most important house; for in 1722, it is written: "It shall be the Garrison House and all the families from his own to Daniel Fogg, jr. inclusive, Lodg therein." What a strange period, and how little we can imagine it! not a family in all the town could venture to be alone when night came!

There was conscious security, without doubt, under the shelter of the Minister's roof; for in the years of the long-ago, the clergy were regarded as the commissioned of the heavenly Throne. I can remember, in my own boyhood, the veneration we had for our minister; if we saw him coming, we stepped to the edge of the path, and waited till he passed.

One cheering Church record is, that when Mr. Rogers came, the little Meeting-house on the Long Reach did not accommodate all who attended; and the joy-note sounded,—a New House! In 1715 it was built. It was indeed a Sanctuary, constantly entered for worship one hundred



The Second Meeting-house, Eliot, 1715–1835.
Pulpit occupied by Mr. Rogers 57 years.

and twenty long years! The garden of Mr. Leander Plaisted is sacred soil; for there stood the Meeting-house, and thither went the worshippers from 1715 to 1835.—Without doubt a tablet will one day mark the site.

Its successor has a shorter history; built in 1835, its story ended April 11, 1880,—forty-five years. Why the flames should devour it we may not understand. We are silent over many events.

But.—if Meeting-house three had a brief history, this, the present church home, over which the Holy Dove hovers, wins the worshippers week after week. And each pulpit has had voices to echo good words. Every Parish House has been sanctified by Life and Devotion.

John Rogers, the First Minister, gave his entire power to his work. So widely did he become known and regarded, that his services were required constantly to assist in dedications, ordinations, church fasts, till more requests came than could meet response. He had to let his brethren decide if he should go.

But, Oct. 16, 1773, was the day of departure; he was then 81 years old. His hand trembled. The last time he



wrote in your church book, his quill hardly evolved the words; he knew his work was done. He asked for a Colleague; a young Shepherd; the Parish responded; there came that sparkle of intellect and grace,—Alpheus Spring. The two walked together for awhile in fellowship, then the old man, ripe with years, confident and steady in faith, was gathered home. His grave is in the ancient cemetery adjoining the Leighton estate.

Not many of our youth have visited the little acre; but to-day that place of saint's rest on the River Road has been cleared of its underbrush, and, by the careful perseverance and thorough investigation and search of Dr Willis, the very grave has been again revealed and positively identified. You will be interested to visit the grave of Eliot's First Minister; and yet more interested to know that a memorial marble is really desired to bear his name and perpetuate his memory. This quiet and shaded spot, is an ancient resting place. Do you know one stone under those trees, bears the date, 1702,—two hundred and four years old. Yet another is 193 years old.

—Of Mr. Rogers most attractive successor, our records give one hint: he knew how to breathe peace. Two prominent men were not in harmony with a wise little suggestion Mr. Rogers made, and they did not go to the sacrament. This continued a long time. Alpheus Spring was told of it. He said nothing; but as opportunity occurred, he had a talk with the two brethren, and suggested in his cheery way that they go to the Parish House and have a good, soulful handshake with the aged and wornout Pastor. They caught the youthful fire and spirit. They gave the aged preacher a cordial grasp of the hand. Mr. Spring wrote: "The ainchant difficulty ended."

Bright memories of the early Church inspire cheer in those who live now and delight in the Parish welfare.

A benediction still rests upon Eliot First Parish.

DIARY OF REV. JOHN ROGERS, 1748.

Transcribed from fragmentary leaves, by William Fogg, 1848.

The following Records give very few items of historic value; they reveal chiefly the interior life of the man, and the type of the religious thought and understanding of Puritan days. The references to Parish residents and the passing events of a century and a half ago, will interest and may give genealogic and historic hints; but as a whole these Diary fragments are but a relic of the old-time Preacher,—Mr. Rogers,—whose name is still familiar, though he departed this life one hundred and thirty-three years ago.

1748. February 2. Preached a lecture at Mr. Emery's. Had, I trust, gracious help.

7. [Sunday.] Very cold. About a dozen people met in my house. Some sense of spiritual things. Blessed be God.

14. Sabbath. Pleasant. Pretty many at meeting.—Wretched self at work. I find loth to see it, but strength to oppose it.

21. Sabbath. Snow every day. About thirty people at meeting. Preached from Heb. x, 9. Some sweet sense. God be praised.

22. Monday. Pleasant sunshine. I find my heart very dead. Much indisposed to duty. Lord, quicken me, humble me. P. M. Went to see Capt. John Shapleigh's wife.

23. Cloudy morning. Began to snow at 10 o'clock. Had an ill-turn in the night. Lord, make me to know mine end.

26. Visited Mr. James Frye, he being sick. I prayed with him; my heart was carried out against self-deceiving.

28. Lord's Day. Preached from Romans xvi, 20. Some sense of spiritual things.

29. Monday. Visited Benjamin Hill, confined by bodily indisposition. Prayed first; then returned home.

March 1. Fine and pleasant sun. The snow wastes,—of which there is such a body as perhaps there has not been known in the memory of the oldest among us.

2. Married in the evening John Davis and Martha Richford, widow.

3. Much indisposed.

4. Friday. Mrs. Shapleigh visited us in P. M. Had some religious discourse. She was so kind as to give us £4. Hope it was from love to us. If so the Lord will remember it, and of his grace reward it.

5. Saturday, P. M. Went to see son John.

6. Sabbath Day. Some sense of wretchedness and insufficiency; straitened in prayer; some sense of freedom in preaching from Gen. iii, 5. Some sense of the wretchedness of my nature. Afternoon, preached a sermon from James iii, 12; toward the close, the dreadfulness of being given up to our heart's lusts, and power in applying the danger to the hearers.

7. Some sense of the holiness of God. Find some conformity to Him in His glory.

8. Tuesday. Cold. This morning too late in family prayer. I propose hence forward to have family worship in the *first* place; the Lord enable me to put it in practice.

9. Wednesday. Visited some sick persons; was enabled to discourse and pray with them.

10. Thursday. Dined at Capt. John Shapleigh's — Sung a psalm. Prayed together.

11. Friday. Much worried with outward difficulties.

12. Saturday. Was at home. Had some sense of the bountiful goodness of God, especially displayed in the gift of His Son.

13. Sabbath. Preached A. M., Genesis vi, 3. P. M., Isaiah xxxiv, 2. O for quickening grace.

14. Monday. The annual Town Meeting for the choice of Town Officers. The snow at great depth. At one tavern 70 shillings spent. How lavish men are for the gratifying of the lusts; but how sparing in the support of God's ministry!

15. Tuesday. Visited at the Major's; had some sweet discourse with his wife and their six sons together; had a melting sense of their precious souls, and desires for their conversion. Was friendly entertained.

16. Wednesday. Kept house, it being showery. It was a saying of Dr. Goodwin, when he was in trouble:—

"We should cast ourselves down at His feet, with a full resignation of ourselves to His sovreign pleasure."

17. Thursday. Dear Mr. Moody came here; staid all day. A blessed day.

18. Friday. Was at home all day. Did something towards composing a sermon for York, there being a Fast intended on next Thursday the 24th, to seek direction in the choice of a minister. Was much indisposed.

19. Saturday. The Lord sent us in provision for the family. O when shall I learn to trust the Lord!

22. Tuesday. Much perplexed about affairs.

23. Wednesday. [Day before the York Fast.] Pleased to have gone over to York, but the difficulty of travelling prevented. Evening: came in Mr. John Leighton, with whom I had some close talk with respect to his spiritual state,—lest he be upon a rotten foundation.

25. Friday. Was with the Major, P. M., settling accounts with him. Returned home in the beginning of the evening. Sweet outgoings after God in prayer in the night.

27. Sabbath. Preached all day from Ps. xxxiv. A comfortable day.

28. Monday. Somewhat exercised respecting what the people would do about my salary. Committed the thing to the wise, holy and gracious God in family duty. Received £35, which caused great confidence in the Lord.

The Lord inclined the hearts of the majority to go beyond my expectation, voting 380 to my standing salary, which was 480. Blessed be God for this addition. I wait for His direction for the disposal of it, which will be, according to His will, by the payment of some of my debts.

April 12. Tuesday. Preached a Lecture at Andrew Earls, from the words, "They that sow in tears shall reap in joy."

13. Wednesday. Dear brother Daniel was here. We spent sometime in prayer together. [Daniel was the minister at Exeter.]

14. Thursday. Went down to Portsmouth. The occasion was a Fast in the late Rev. Mr. Shurtleff's parish, to

seek-direction for a Minister. I began with prayer in the morning, and had gracious assistance. P. M. I preached from these words: "I will give you Pastors according to my heart which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding." (Jer. iii, 15) I believe the Lord did good by me. Blessed be His Name.

15. Friday. Visited Aunt Plaisted, whom I found in an awful condition. Brother Daniel was with me. We prayed with and for her.

17. Sabbath. Preached A. M. Had Mr. Joseph Moody at Meeting with me.

18. Monday. Went over to York, it being the Parish Meeting. I prayed at the opening of the Meeting. In the evening some pious friends came to me at Mr. Bal'n, and desired I would preach a Lecture next day.

19. Tuesday. Preached a Lecture, and was much assisted through sovereign grace and mercy. I preached from these words: Come over to Macedonia and help us. Acts xvi. 9. Returned home pretty much worried in body.

20. Wednesday. Preached a Lecture at Dea. Knights, Ps. 126: 5. Pretty many people.

21. Thursday. Visited Samuel Hill's family. Was invited out to dinner at Mr. Joseph Hammond, jr. Visited Ephraim Libbey, Father Fogg.

22. Friday. Visited several families, viz., Mr. Shorey's: had some talk with his wife, respecting the state of her soul; he appeared afraid, got and kept out of the way as much as possible. Went to see old Mrs. Furbish. She seemed much affected. Went to James Fry's. Some talk with his wife; she was not much affected, and he was busy in the field. Went to Joseph Furbish's; had some talk with his wife; in her case I was much affected.

Next,—went to Joseph Ferguson's. Saw him and his wife, and the aged mother; talked to them the old way; appeared much affected. Next, to James Gowen's; he was not within; talked to his wife. Next to widow Gowen, prayed No reason to think these persons converted.

Was kindly entertained at Joseph Earl's.

23. Saturday. At home. Mr. Phillips came over.

24. Sabbath. Went down to Portsmouth. Preached all day from Titus 2 : 11. Freedom in prayer and preaching.

26. Tuesday. Visited William Leighton, seized with the numb palsy. Was enabled to be plain with him.

28. Thursday. Went to Dea. Tetherly's, married his daughter Elisabeth to Samuel Tetherly.

May 2. Had the company of brother Crocker, who came here at three o'clock. He lodged here at night.

3. Tuesday. Fast. A few people at the meeting upon this occasion ; a sad, melancholly thing !

9. Monday. A. M. vitited Benjamin Hills. His wife appeared affected with what I was enabled to say. Afternoon visited David Clark. His wife seemed much depressed with her trials.

10. Tuesday. Visited widow Emery, Daniel Ferguson —reasoned with Daniel Emery's wife and prayed ; visited Madam Frost, and company came in.

12. Thursday. Visited Ebenezer Dennit.

13 Friday afternoon, my Lecture in the Meeting-house About twenty people present.

16. Monday. Visited several families, viz., John Howard,—and Stephen Field, jr., living in the same house, his infant child lay dead ; several persons present. I discoursed and prayed. Thence to Stephen Paul's, widow Paul's and Aaron Hanscom's,—living under the same roof. Had close talk with Father Ford.

18 Wednesday. Went with my wife to Portsmouth. Visited Aunt Plaisted. Found her bereaved of her reason. Prayed with her. Preached in the evening at Mr. H. Shurbairn's. We lodged at Mr. Langdon's.

19 Thursday. Went to Maj. Shapleigh's. His son Nicholas brought his wife over.

20. Friday. Dined at Major Shapleigh's.

21. Saturday. Cousin Crocker and his wife came.

24. Tuesday. Preached a Lecture at Capt. Shapleigh's One woman appeared sweetly melted from the preaching of the word,—a sweet saying in John's gospel : Could the Jews say : " Behold how He loved him."

25. Wednesday. The Rev. Messrs. Eaton and Chandler came to visit us. We sang a hymn Mr. Eaton prayed.

26. Thursday. Aunt Plaisted died. Saturday, I and my wife went to Portsmouth, attended the funeral.

30. Monday. My son-in-law launched his vessel; did not get the vessel off till the high tide. God's time is the best time in everything.

Young Mr. Adams, with some pious friends, came to visit me. We conversed upon spiritual things. Then sung a hymn.

June 2. Thursday. Visited widow Mary Green whose husband the last Saturday dropped dead in the street at Newbury, on his return from Boston.

3d. Lecture in the Meeting-house. Pretty many people.

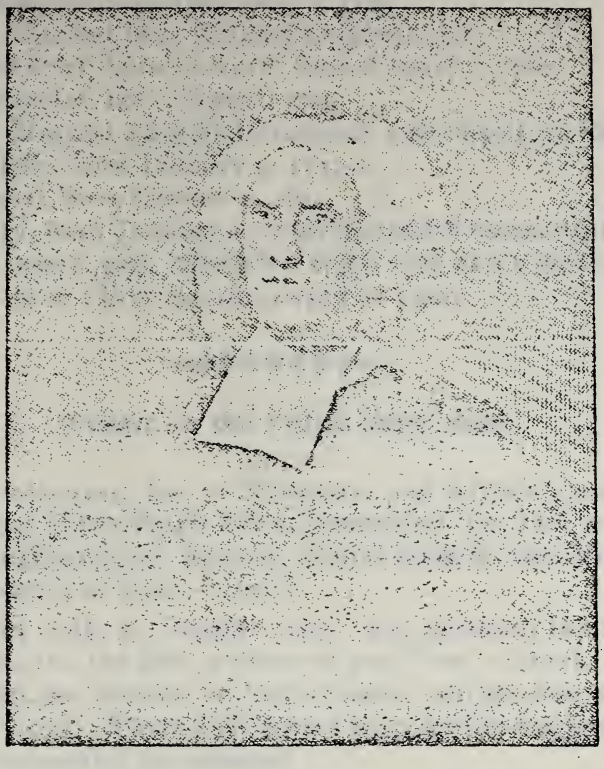
6. Visited Samuel and Thomas Hanscom. Also the Kennards, Mary Richardson and others.

9. Thursday. Public Fast occasioned by the drouth. A. M. Preached from 1 Kings, xxxv, 6. P. M. Brother Daniel preached. Saturday. Brother Daniel took leave of us and returned to Exeter. And Mr. D. Little, a young preacher came hither in the room of Mr. Phillips, to supply my pulpit, I being the next day to preach at Ports'h.

12. Sabbath. Went down in the morning to Portsmouth, and preached all day. Monday went with brother Shaw to his farm. We prayed under a tree. Returned to his house and dined. Visited Mr. Lewis. Madam Atkinson came in; a lovely christian; we had sweet conversation. The Lord make her to abound more and more. Was entertained at cousin Daniel Rogers.

14. Tuesday morning, returned home.

Afternoon, preached a Lecture at Joseph Earl's, from Luke xiv. 15. Lord, grant that I may serve Thee in holiness always.



REV. JOHN ROGERS, IPSWICH, MASS.,
Father of the Rev. John Rogers, Minister of Eliot, 1714–1773.

Children of Rev. John and Susannah (Whipple) Rogers.

From Eliot Records, collected by William Fogg.

Rev John Rogers and Susannah Whipple, published their intention of marriage, Sept. 7, 1718.

There were nine children to make the Parsonage bright with the merriment of child-voices; the following record, we think, is complete:

John, born at Ipswich, August 7, 1719.

William, baptized at Eliot, Oct. 1, 1721.

He died June 1, 1747, aged 24 years.



Timothy, born September 8, 1723.
Katherine, born December 2, 1725.
Married Dea. William Leighton, jr.
Nathaniel, born in April, died August 7, 1728.
Nathaniel, born August, 1729.
Married Abigail Hammond, pub. April 30, 1756.
Martha, born January 4, 1731-2.
Daniel, born October 6, 1734.
Mary, born January 4, 1738, married Thomas Hammond, pub. March 20, 1756; died at 8 o'clock, p. m., June 24, 1819, aged 81 years.

Written in the Pulpit Bible, 1848.

The following list of Ministers was written upon the blank leaf of the Pulpit Bible, "presented for the use of the Congregational Society, Worshiping in this House, by the ladies of Eliot,—1848."

On the 25th of October, 1721, was ordained the Rev. John Rogers, the first minister of the First Church. He remained the Pastor of the Church, till the date of his death,—1773. There were added to it, during that period, [fifty-two years,] 140 persons.

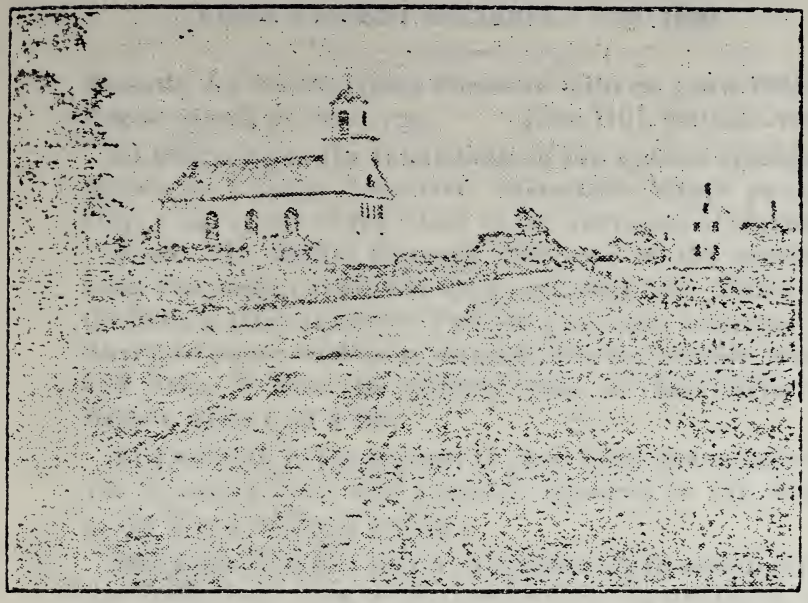
Rev. Alpheus Spring was ordained as Colleague Pastor, June 29, 1768, and remained until his death, June 14, 1791,—twenty-three years. During this time there were added to the Church 90 members.

Rev. Samuel Chandler was ordained Pastor of the Church Oct. 17. 1792; and remained as such until the date of his death. Aug. 8, 1829.—37 years.

After Mr. Chandler's death, the regular services were held until May 4, 1831, when Rev. Josiah G. Merrill was installed. He remained till May, 1832.

Rev. Ferris Fitch officiated as Minister about two years. He came September, 1832, and left the last of April, 1834.

The [third] Meeting House was dedicated during his stay in Eliot,—November 19, 1833.



The Third Meeting House. 1833–1880.

Rev. Mr. Farnsworth was here June 5, 1834.

Rev. Elisha Bacon came Oct. 1834; and was installed Jan. 2, 1836. He remained till 1840.

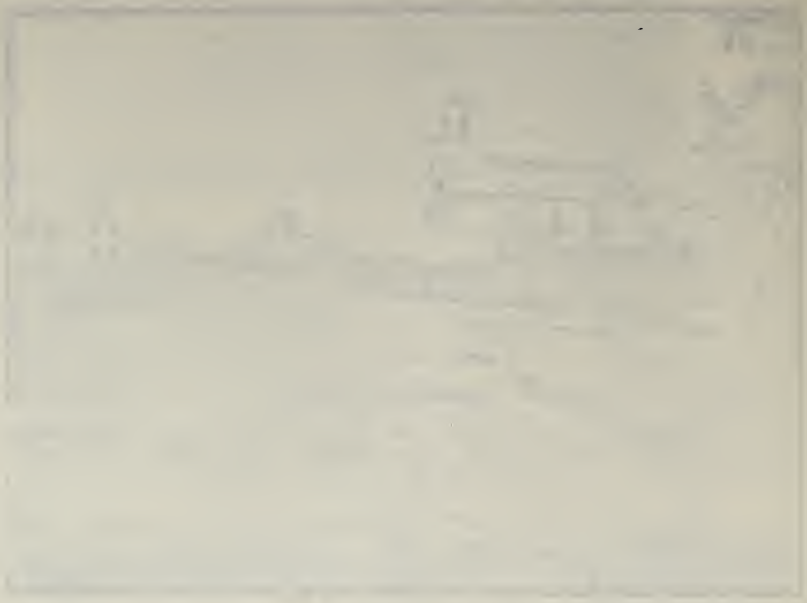
Rev. Ivory Kimball succeeded Mr. Bacon. He came July 1840, and left in 1842.

Rev. Josiah B. Clark followed, and was installed, Nov'r 1842, and remained until 1844.

Rev. John Baker came in January 1846, and was Pastor in 1848,—the date of this page.

———o———

Berwick, April 18th, 1759. Rec'd of Capt. Ichabod Goodwin, Seven Publick Arms that was In his Maj'tis Serviss the Last year, one with Bayanit, belt & Cuduse box; two of sd arms with bayanits, only four of sd arms three of which without gun rods. JOHN HILL.



FIRST CHURCH RECORDS. 1791-1800.

Records for the Northley Parish in Kittery, [now Eliot,] Begun March ye 21th, 1791. John Hill, Parish Clerk.

At a meeting of the Inhabitants of the uper or Northley Parish in Kittery, Leaguarly assembled March ye 21th Day, 1791, at one of the Clock in the afternoon of sd Day :

Voted. Mr. Michel Kennard Take care of the meeting hous the present year, and open and Shut the Dores on the Lord's Days and other Publick Days, and Likewise to Sweep sd house as often as wanted ; also to provide water and Bring it into the meeting hous for the Chrisning Bayson when Call'd for.

At a meeting in the summer of 1791, (date not recorded.) the following votes were passed in reference to the death of the Rev'd Alpheus Spring :

Sd Parish Voted to Choos a Comittee of two men to suply the Desk with som sutibul person for two months in the Room of the Rev'd Mr. Spring, Dec'd. Voted, John Hd Bartlet, Esq'r., and Capt. Dines Furnald be the Comitte for the above sd purpos.

Voted, the Parish will Except the Committe's account who were Chosen to provide for and tak the Care of the Furinal of the Rev'd Alpheus Spring,—the amount of the whole Cost was Thirteen Pounds two Shillings and sixpence.

Voted, to Reconsider the Vote "for two months."

Voted, the Gentlemen of the Comitte be Impowerd to treat with som sutibel person to suply the Desk four Sabbaths after the Baires to the Rev'd Mr. Spring hath preach'd their Turns.

[It was the custom for each minister who had officiated as "Bairer," or bearer, at a brother clergyman's burial, to supply for one Sabbath the vacant pulpit.]

The tenth Day of Oct'br, 1791. Cor'll And'w P'd Furnald, chosen moderator. The prsent Comitte is impowered to treat with Mr. Judson four Sabbaths more.

Munday, the Seventh Day of November, 1791, Maj'r Sam'll Leighton chosen modirator: Voted to Chuse Jno. H'd Bartlett, Esq'r, Capt. Dines Furnald and Deacon Sam'll Hammond, to be a Committee to Treat with Som Sutabel person in the Room of Mr. Judson to Suply the Desk for four Sabbaths, and to treat with Mr. Williams First.

28 Nov. 1791. Voted to treat with Mr. Williams to suply the Desk for four months, and one of the Comitte to Set out Emeditaly in Serch of Mr. Williams or some other person to supley the Desk for four months.

April 23, 1792. Cor'll And'w P'l Furnald Chosen Modrator to Govern sd Meeting: Voted, if the Desk be supplied in sd parish any Longer for Religious Worship? pas'd in the afirmative.

Voted to chuse a new Comittee consisting of three. Voted, Cor'll And'w P'l Furnald, Maj'r Sam'll Leighton, Jno. H'd Bartlett, Esq'r, be the three Committe men; and Som of sd Comitte to set out as soon as may be in search of som Gospel minister to supply the Desk in this parish, and preach on probation for settlement, four Sabbaths.

Voted, that this Comitte is impowerd to treat with som sutibel person to Board sd minister that sd Comitte may Git.

May 21, 1792. Mr. William Stacey, Moderator. Voted, to Imploy Mr. Sam'll Chandler Four Sabbaths More.

June 4, 1792. Voted to give Mr. Samuel Chandler a call to settle as a Minister of the Upper or Northerly Parish in Kittery.

Voted Uneanomously to Give Mr. Samuel Chandler a call to Settle in the Gospel Ministry in said Parish, provided he could have the Same Incouragement our Late Minister, the Rev'd Mr. Spring, Deceast, had. Also for him to Supply the Desk untill we can have his answer.

Voted, that John H'd Bartlett, Esq., Coll'o Andrew P'l Fernald, Maj'r Sam'll Leighton & Mr. Moses Hanscom be the Committee to Negotiate the above sd Business with Mr Sam'll Chandler.

July the 9th, 1792. Coll'o. Andrew P. Fernald chosen

Moderator to Govern sd meeting. Voted to chose a Committee to Receive Mr. Samuel Chandler's answer. Voted, the above Committee consist of Three men. John H'd Bartlett, Esq. Coll'o Andrew P. Fernald, Mr. Moses Hanscom, chosen for the above committee.

Voted, that the Parish will Waite three Sabbaths for Mr Sam'll Chandler's answer, provided Mr. Chandler Preach the three Sabbaths himself. Voted the Committe waite on Mr. Chandler with above vote.

Voted to accept Coll'o Andrew P. Fernald's acc't for Providing and Paying a minister.

Voted to accept Mrs. Sarah Spring's acc't for Boarding minister.

July 30, 1792. Voted that the Committee chosen to Waite on Mr. Sam'l Chandler for his answer be Dismist.

Voted, to Give Mr. Samuel Chandler Eighty Pounds a Year, and the Improvement of the Parsonage in said Parish Dureing his Natural Life, and Dureing his being the Minister in said Parish.

Voted to Build a Barn on said Parsonage, & to Keep the Parsonage House in repair.

Voted, Not to Give Mr. Sam'll Chandler anything more than what has been above Voted.

August the 6th, 1792. Voted to Reconsider the former Vote which was Past, Not to Give Mr. Sam'll Chandler any more than eighty Pounds year:

Voted to Give Mr. Samuel Chandler Ninety Pounds a year and the Improvement of the Parsonage in said Parish Dureing his Natural Life and Dureing his being The Minister in said Parish. Mr. Samuel Chandler being Present accepted of the above offer.

Sept. 6, 1792. Voted to Chose a Committee consisting of Six Persons to Proceade in some Necessary Measures for Mr. Samuel Chandler's Ordination Voted,—

Mr. William Stacy, Capt. Dependence Shapleigh
John H'd Bartlett, Esq. Capt. Elisha Shapleigh,
Mr. John Tobey, Mr. John Fogg,

be the above Committee to Procede in Preparing for the sd ordination.

Voted to Chose a committee to make some repairs to the Parsonage House and to Build a barn on said Parsonage for the use of the ministry.

Voted, Mr. William Stacy, Mr. Sam'l Remick, and Capt. Dependence Shapleigh be the above Committee for the above Purpose.

Dec. 31, 1792. It was voted to build the barn at the Parsonage 34 feet long, 24 feet wide. And voted to raise £150 on polls & estates for defraying Parish expenses, including the ministe'r salary.

March 21, 1796. Voted to repair all the windows in the Meeting House.

March 27. 1797. Mr. Chandler relinquished ten pounds of his Salary.

April 9. 1798. A Committee instructed to settle accounts with Mrs. Sarah Spring, Ex'trix to the Est. of the Rev'd Alpheus Spring, late minister of the Parish, and to sign notes of hand for the balance that may be due her, with interest.

Feb. 11, 1799. These may certifie that Joseph Shorey, Jun'r, of Kittery, Hath Joined the Incorporated Baptist Society, at Great Hill, in Berwick, Feb. 11th. 1799.

Fred'k Goodwin, Clerk.

Attest, Nath'l Rogers, Parish Clerk.

April 24, 1800. Voted, repairs on the Parsonage:

The foreside be clabboarded, and the Roofe be shingled and the Southern end be clabborded as is Necessary;
and three New Windows and frames put in to the South East End, and one windo and fraim into the Northern End of the house, and the other windows in the house repaired;
and any other Repairs Necessary on the outside and the Inside that may be thought Necessary in Judgment of the Committee.

Mr. Nathaniel Staples and Capt. Elisha Shapleigh chosen the Committee to make above repairs.

Eliot's New Church Bell,—1853.

In 1853,—fifty-three years ago,—the First Church worshippers were greatly interested in procuring a *Bell* that should echo over Eliot hills, valleys and river. The Subscription Paper is preserved till this day; and the list is now unfolded and inscribed upon the printed page. It will be read to-day and in the years to come; and always with an interest. Efforts to evolve and multiply public interests, give a pleasant immortality to people and homes; and though the bell has been supplanted by others, the generous donors live in church records, and their names will now and again have repetition. The Bell was elevated to the belfry of the Meeting-house portrayed on page 23 of this issue of *Old Eliot;* and no doubt its peals in earlier days seemed to listening ears like Sabbath psalms.

LIST OF SUBSCRIBERS FOR A BELL. 1853.

William Hammond	$15 00	Jona: Leighton	$4 00
Joseph Fogg	25 00	Wm. L. Hanscom	5 00
Jeremiah Libbey	10 00	John R. Hanscom	5 00
James Shapleigh	25 00	Washington Cutts	5 00
Alexander Shapleigh	8 00	Augustus Hanscom	5 00
James S. Tobey	5 00	Daniel R. Hammond	10 00
Joseph Frost	5 00	William Brooks	10 00
John Paul	5 00	John Yeaton	5 00
Daniel Hammond	5 00	John F. Kennard	3 00
John Knowlton	15 00	Eliot F. Seamond	5 00
Ichabod Cole	5 00	George A. Hammond	10 00
Thomas Brooks	5 00	William Hill	5 00
Chandler Brooks	5 00	Daniel Fry	2 00
Daniel G. Hanscom	1 00	Reuben Frost	3 00
Abram Brooks	5 00	Abigail Fry	2 00
Horace Parker	15 00	Olive Dixon	5 00
Daniel Hanscom	10 00	Benj'n Kennard	5 00
William Fogg	10 00	Stephen Hanscom	5 00
James W. Shapleigh	25 00	Nathaniel Hanscom	1 00
Elisha Shapleigh	8 00	James K. Paul	8 00
B. H. Cram	15 00		(over)

Marcam Staples	$5 00	William Nason	3 00
John Tucker	2 00	Charles I. Colcord	1 00
William Jones	10 00	Enoch Davis	1 00
James Kennard	5 00	Thomas Staples	1 00
John Shapleigh	1 00	John W. Rogers	2 00
John F. Hammond	4 00	Robert Nason	5 00
Alvin Gibbes	2 00	Daniel Bartlett	2 00
Solomon Staples	2 00	John Hammond	1 12
Oliver Hill	10 00	Harmon Libbey	3 00
Daniel Goodwin	2 00	A. F. Shapleigh	8 00

The entire amount subscribed, - - $380 12.

Items of Eliot History.

By Charles A. Shapleigh, Center Lebanon, Maine.

First, I will give my memories of the *Academy*,—once an interest and honor to the town. I think I was ten years old when the building was erected; and if so, its corner stone was laid in 1839,—sixty-seven years ago.

My uncle, (my mother's brother, who gave the money to buy the vane and spire of the new Meeting-house,) was one of the carpenters who worked upon it. Whether it was built by contract or by the day, I was too young to know; but I presume there was a corporation.

I will relate something of the early School:

Israel Kimball, I am quite sure, was the first Principal. His wife,—a very fine lady,—was his Assistant.

I went to the School; and I can now recall the names of some of the scholars: The mother of the Editor of *Old Eliot* was among the students; Kate and Statira, James, Martin and Augustus P. Shapleigh; Elisha B. and Mary Ann Shapleigh; J. S. H. Fogg and his sister, Ann Rebecca.

There were many from Kittery,—Sarah Ann and Maria Fernald, who became respectively the wives of Warrington and Samuel Paul; Dennis Shapleigh's three daughters, Julia being the youngest; Gowing Wilson's son

Pascal, who came daily on horseback; he went later to South Berwick and entered a jewelry store, and died early.

There was one youth from Gorham, named Dame; he was a nephew of my uncle Waldron Shapleigh's wife.

Sylvanus Cobb came from out of town; he was born in Waterville, and became the prolific and widely known writer and novelist.

There were four lads who studied languages, and fully fitted for College Their names were:

John S. H. Fogg,
Elisha B. Shapleigh,
Albion K. P. Spinney,
James Hanscom.

The last named,—James Hanscom,—was the son of Dea. Hanscom. He was a fine scholar, and his friends anticipated a valued life. He entered Bowdoin College, and during his course was a victim of fatal fever; with grief and disappointment he was carried to an early grave.

Albion K. P. Spinney finished his college course, and his career was one of note and worth. He studied law, and gained renown at the bar; then followed the honored promotion to the bench,—a Judge in Pennsylvania.

Elisha B. Shapleigh was succcesstul and proficient as a Medical Doctor, in Philadelphia.

John S. H. Fogg has left a name revered. His memory is sacredly secure. He was not only a Physician of skill and success in South Boston, but—the old Eliot of his birth and boyhood, received from him, as he departed this life, the endowment of a rare and usefully abounding PUBLIC LIBRARY. His gift was in the love and the honor he held for his father,—*William Fogg*,—whose name at the son's request it will bear. Already the late William Fogg homestead, at Eliot, is alive with voices and sounds, the indications that the work which will develop the Memorial of beauty, pride and worth is begun. The new building, though upon the William Fogg homestead, will not displace the birthplace of the son The old-time home will remain, as if it were a wing of protection for the younger, the beautiful Library.

A second time I went to the Academy, when Miss Mehitable Moody, (afterwards Mrs. William Fogg,) taught. Again when Moses G. Farmer, (in later years the famed Electrician and the inventor of the Fire Alarm,) was Principal; and when there were but few scholars.

Mr. Horace Parker was Principal at a later date; and also taught the Normal School there; but I was then absent from Eliot.

At this date Academy Hall was inconveniently small for the Town Meetings that were held in it; and there was an expressed wish for its enlargement. A master carpenter was secured. He had lost his right *arm*, but he had a good *head*. He took the front gable forward ten feet. I helped in this work of enlargement.

There was a fine orchard across the street, beside the lane that led to 'Squire Hammond's house. (And here lived for many years his son, George A. Hammond.) Mr. Diamond Kennard,—Joseph F. Kennard's grandfather,—would throw apples over in the lane for the scholars.—There were three brothers then living, all old men,—Diamond, Benjamin, Timothy.

Benjamin Kennard was a baker by trade, and later became the Tavern keeper. He had the then fashionable swing sign, suspended upon one of the elms. The country stores were inscribed with *West India Goods;* and the principle stock in trade was rum, molasses, tobacco, pipes, snuff and saltfish.

In the William Henry Harrison campaign when "Tippecanoe and Tyler too," was the song, and the log cabin and cider barrel predominated, the political party, (Whig) had a great supper at Kennards Tavern, payihg $1 per plate,—an enormous price for that date. The whig babies were all named for the candidate that year.

THE CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH.

I will now recall the days of the Third Congregational Meeting-house. It was built and dedicated about 1835. Maj. James Shapleigh took the contract to build Church and also the Parsonage. The Parsonage of half a century

ago, was the house where John L. Emery now lives. [The present Parsonage was not the home of the minister till the Rev. Mr. Holmes purchased and occupied it.] Maj. Shapleigh employed James Brackett to have entire charge of the framing, and, indeed, of all the work. He was then a resident of West Lebanon. The greater number of the caapenters and masons were Lebanon men. It was built on scientific and mechanical principles. The roof was framed to perfection with its truss and king post. The work within was superior, and held so till the day of the unfortunate, destructive fire.

THE TOWN HOUSE.

Next we will give recollections of the Town House,—probably the first one built in Eliot. It was the universal custom in early days to have the Town assemblies in the Meeting-houses.

The new Town House was erected where the William Shapleigh blacksmith shops are. It was built before the road called the New Road [now State Road,] running by Martin Shapleigh's house was opened. Votes were frequently taken to change its locality, and therefore shoes were continually under it. The last removal was about two-thirds of the way from the corner where the George E. Ireland house is to Mrs. Fry's, on the right hand as we go to the depot, beyond the brook that crosses the road. This was the last removal. It was soon burned.

The Academy Hall then became the Town Meeting resort; the Selectmen and other officials having their meeting place at the Alms-house. This continued until the Academy shared the fate of the original Town Hall,—destroyed by fire.

After this the Town Meetings were held in Melvin Dixon's blacksmith shop; and also in George C. Ireland's barn.

Then the Town voted to build a Hall, and chose a committee to prepare plans, find a site, and make contract. The committee consisted of,—

Jonathan Worcester,
Timothy Dame,
Charles A. Shapleigh, (the writer.)

Jonathan Worcester submitted the plan; the town accepted. The lot on which it stands was Maj. Oliver Dixon's.

My father told me a story of a church bell: Mr. Eliot, for whom our town was named, offered the bell as a gift, if the town should take his name. The people were pleased and christened the town as he desired. The bell was never given; but the good people never regretted the pretty name. My father was seven years old when Eliot was incorporated, and remembered the bell story and talk.

The Court and the Church.

1659. At a Court holden at York, July 4, 1659, In reference to the settling of all future differences amongst the inhabitants of Kittery concerning the placing the Meeting-house: It was Judged that Frank Fort be the partition bounds, and that the meeting house for the upper part of the town be set on the north east side the mouth of Sturgeon Creek, in the most convenient place; and those families at Long Reach be at Liberty to go to that meeting house which they are nearing to; then to be free from contributing to the part below the River. And that the public income of the town by Mills, &c., redound to such place as be first provided with an able minister, until both places be supplied, and that during the time that both places are provided, the said income shall be equally divided.

1669. Court held at York, July 6, 1669, Kittery ordered to procure a minister or pay for other towns ministers. —Same Court ordered, That whereas it appeareth to this Court that the town of Kittery hath acted contrary to law, in that at their town meeting hath made choice of Mr. Nicholas Shapleigh, James Heard and Richard Naly,

being Quakers, they are dismissed from that trust as townsmen, and to choose some others to make up within fourteen days.

1671. Court at York, July 4, 1671. Ordered that the meeting house for the lower division of Kittery from Braboat Harbor to Sturgeon Creek be set at the Point where the old meeting house stood. If the inhabitants who live above Spinney's Cove shall erect a meeting house among themselves and maintain a minister, the lower part to assist them.

1681. August 19, 1681. All the inhabitants of the province are ordered to carry their arms and amunition to meeting, Sunday.

A Letter One Hundred and Fifty-six Years Old.

To Mr. Joseph Hammond, Jun'r,
At Kittery, In Piscatiiqua :

Hallafax, March ye : 19 : 1750:

Hon'd Father and Mother—

these come with my Duty to you, Hoping to find you in as Good helth as I am att Present.

Having this opertunity, I Proceed to Enform you How Affairs Stand and times Goes :

I arrived hear after a Pashage of nine Days of Verry Cold and Teadious Weather, and have found my friend and Acquaintance all in Good helth, and taken time to Look Round ye Citey & Like It Very Well, and Find Every thing Plenty and Cheep, Except house Carpenters and Joyners whose Trade is Verra Good.

Lumber hear Does not turn out as People Thought. Good Boards Sels for 3£ p. 1000 ; and Good Shingles for 12s ; and I Don't think that it will suit Cost to Bring house Frames hear to sell. However I would have you send mine By Mr. Chritchett, tho : I have not sold it as

F 70.3025

yet: they sell Doble chanel Pumps for 5 s pr p'r, and I Cant tell what things will do to Bring hear to Sell. I have got a Place to work in, In the Carpenters Barracks, and am like to have Good Buisness in a Short time; but have not had much as yet.

So Do be kind to my Wife and children, and I'll make you Satisfaction. Give my kind Love to my wife and Children, and sister Perry, not forgetting Abigail, Thos: and Christopher, and all other friends, espeshily old Mrs Weltch, &c.

I have sent to my Wife 3 Letters by ye way of Boston, not having an opertunity to Send any other way, Tho she has Ben so forgitfull of me as to Send me but one Letter in two Vessels, and that but a few lins and I could not Read half them. I Desire ye next Letter she Sends to me, send the Parson that writ it to Read it, or Els wright it her Self:

I should Be Glad to hear from you as soon and as often as you Can, and Let me know how times are there, and wheather my wife has Got yt money of Mr. Rogers.

So no more at Present, But I Remain your Duty full Son Till Death JOHN GUNNISON.

[Copied from the original.]

1649. At a Court holden at York, Monday, July 4, 1649, It is ordered that a FERRY be kept at the mouth of Sturgeon Creek.

1651. At a General Court held at Kittery, Decemb. 30, 1651, It is ordered that the towns of Georgiana and Kittery, are to build each of them a prison between this and Michælmas day next ensuing; and in case they be not built by the time affixed, they shall pay ten pound apiece, for the neglect thereof.

William and Catherine Leighton.

Probably the grandparents of Mrs. Rev. John Rogers.

1667. Letter of administration granted Sept. 13, 1667, to Catherine Leighton, of the estate of her husband, William Leighton, deceased. Bond of Catherine Leighton and Nicholas Shapleigh, for 400 £.

July 6, 1669. Capt. Charles Frost and Mr. Plaisted are joined with Mrs. Catherine Leighton, as guardians for the careful preservation of the estate of Mr. Leighton, deceased, and the bringing up of the children, until the Court take further order thereon.

[A part of the inventory of the estate of William Leighton, who died, September, 1666 :]

Wearing clothes, £25, 08.

In the shop,—

A half barrel of sugar,
3 yds Dimittee, 7s. 6d.
4 yds Yellow Flannel, 12s.

Nicholas Frost, [probably the great-grandfather of Mrs. Rev. John Rogers.] His estate apprized, Sept. 24, 1663. His children, named in Probate papers :

Lieut. Charles Frost,
John Frost,
Catherine, wife of William Leighton,
Elisabeth Frost, not 18 years of age,
Nicholas Frost, not 21 years of age.

Kittery's Early Liberty.

1649. General Court holden at Georgiana, Oct. 16, 1649. It is ordered by the Court and power thereof, that the inhabitants of Piscataquack within the jurisdiction of this province, have the free power of a township, as any other towns within this jurisdiction have ; and that all the inhabitants from Brabote harbor, and so eight miles above Nawichawanack, with the Isles of Shoals to be within that township.

Garrisons and Refuge. 1720. 1722.

At a meeting of ye ffield Officers & Cap'tns of ye Rige'mt of millitia in ye County of York, at York, Aug'st 25th, 1720:

By Vertue of an Ord'r from his Ex'cy The Governor: Ordered that Garrisons or places of refuge be Erected in ye Town of Kittery, at ye several places following, viz't:

—[Again, in 1722, the order is recorded and arrangments for safety completed.—]

1722 At a meeting of ye Millitary Officers of ye Town of Kittery, together with ye Selectmen of sd Town, Sept: 15: & 17: 1722, for ye Ordering what houses be made Defencible in sd town, by vertue of An Act of ye Governm't pass'd at the Session ye 8th day of Aug't, 1722:

Ordered, that ye Several houses following, be made Defencible, viz't:—

1st. Daniel Furbish. And that Alexander Forguson & Sam'l Shorey with their familys Lodge therein.

2d. Andrew Neal. And that Daniel Emery, Benja. Goold & John Heard, with their familys, lodge therein.

3d. John Gowen. And that Nicholas Gowen, Thomas Weed and their familys Lodge therein.

4th. Jonathan Nason. And that Joseph Goold, Timo: Waymouth, Henry Snow & Benj'n Stacy & their familys Lodge therein.

5th. Sam'l Small, Jun'r. And that ye Inhabitants & familys from ye mouth of Sturgeon Creek to Bartho'w ffrosts, with Johnson and Smith, Lodge therein.

6. Capt'n John Heard. And that ye Inhabitants & familys from James Heard's to David Sawyers Inclusively Lodge therein.

7. Nicho: Morrell, at ye ferry. And that ye Inabitants & familys from William Fry's to John Morrell, Jun'r, son of Nicho: Morrell, Inclusively, Lodge therein.

8. Sam'l Hill. And that Sam'l Hill, Jun'r, James Davis, Ebenez'r Dennet, Nath'l Chapman, & their familys Lodge therein.

9. - Capt. Nicho: Shapleigh. And that ye Inhabitants & familys from Michael Kenards to his own house, Inclusively, Lodge therein.

10. Cap'tn John Leighton. And that Benj'n March, Joseph Pilsbery, John Richardson & y'r familys, Lodge therein.

11th. Rev. John Rogers. And that ye Inhabitants & familys from his own House to Daniel Fogg's & Daniel Fogg, Jun'r, Inclusively, Lodge therein.

12. David Libbey, jun'r. And that ye Inhabitants & familys from James Staples to Thomas Hanscom, Inclusively, Lodge therein.

13. Maj'r Joseph Hammond. And that Stephen Tobey, Sam'l Tobey, Sam'l Green, Daniel Green, John Rogers & Abra'm Cross, wth their familys Lodge therein.

14. John Lydston. And that ye Inhabitants & familys from Peter Staples to Daniel Paul, Inclusively, Lodge therein.

15. Mr. Rich'd King. And that ye Inhabitants & familys from John Paul to ye lower End of ye Creek called Spiney's point, Lodge therein.

16. John Staple. And that ye Inhabitants & familys from Wm. Brooks to Jacob Remick, Jun'r, Inclusively, Lodge therein.

17. Mr. Jno: Fernald. And that ye Inhabitants & familys from Rich'd Gowell, Jun'r to Thomas Coles, Inclusively, Lodge therein.

18. Mr. John Adams. And that Nath'l Fernald & Wm. Worster, with their familys Lodge therein.

19. Mr. John Newmarch. And that ye Inahitants & familys from James Spinney to ye Widdow Tripe, with Walter Denneford, Lodge therein.

20. Mr. Robert Cutt. And that ye Inhabitants & familes from Benj'n Fernald to Francis Winkley, Lodge therein.

21. Mr. Elihue Gunnison, from John Pearse's ye whole Neck downward, with their familys, Lodge therein.

22. Nath'l Kene. And that Inhabitants and familys

from Nath'l Leach's to Kene's house, except John Shepherd, who desires to be posted at Rogers, Lodge therein.

23. Richard Rogers. And that John Shepard, Jere'm Spinney, Moses Stevens, Paul Williams, John Monson, Francis Pettegrow, William Rogers, William Stanley & Richard Pope, Lodge therein with their familys.

24. Mr. Joseph Curtis. And that James Stariot, James Stariot, Jun'r, Peter Stariot, Nath'l Fernald, James Brideen, James Brideen, Jun'r, Wm. Wilson, John Crocker, Samuel Johnson, Jun'r, y'r familys Lodge therein.

25. Dodavah Custis. And that Samuel Johnson, Wm. Berry, Benja'n Hamon, Nicholas Weeks, & their familys Lodge therein.

26. Joseph Wilson. And that John Benson, Thomas Hutchins, Enoch Hutchins & John Dealing & their familps Lodge therein.

27. Andrew Lewis. And that Andrew Haley, Peter Lewis, John Hutchins, George Fenix, Thomas Morgrage, & Moses Downs with yr familys, Lodge therein.

28. Sam'l Hutchins. And that Jonathan Hutchins, John Chapman, with their familys, Lodge therein.

29. Widdow Wilson. And that Joseph Weekes, Sam'l Skillen, Gowen Wilson, John Wilson, & Wm. Haley, with their familys, Lodge therein.

30. Ebenez'r How. And that ye Inhabitants & familys from John Ingersol to Wm Tucker, Inclusively,—Lodge therein.

31. Joseph Crocket. And that Francis Smart, Nath'l Hix, Jno. Norton, Allexan'r Magumsy, with young men that now dos duty, them and yr familys, Lodge therein.

32. Henry Baxter. And that Thomas Ball, James Grendal, Eben'r Emory, Zacheus Beal, Wm Roberts, & Widdow Crockett, with their familys, Lodge therein.

33. Colo: Wm. Pepperell. And that ye Inhabitants and familys from Thomas Dearing to Kittery point meeting house, Inclusively, Lodge therein.

34. Roger Mitchel. And that ye Inhabitans & familys from Wm. Ratclifts to Clament Dearings, Inclusively, Lodge therein.

35. Sam'l Ford. And that Inhabitants & familys from his own house to Foyes, Inclusively, Lodge therein.

36. Joseph Mitchel. And that ye Inhabitants & familys from Joseph Billings to John Whitney, Inclusively, Lodge therein.

ORDERED: that Charles Frost, Esq., Robert Eliot, Esq. Hon. Rich'd Cutt, James Chadbourne and Rich'd Mitchell be admited to keep their own houses, Provided they make them Defenceble at their own Charge, & Keep up Watch & Warding there.

Given under Our Hand, the 17th of Sept'r, 1722:

Wm: Pepperell,
Jos: Hammond,
Wm: Pepperell, Jun'r,
John Leighton,
Nicho: Shapleigh,
Elihue Gunison,
James Chadbourne,
John Adams,
Jos: Curtis,
Wm: Leighton,
Jos: Hammond, Jun'r,
Wm: Fernald.

Maj. Nicholas Shapleigh.

1682. The return of the Jury of Inquest, brought into Court, by which verdict they judge Maj. Nicholas Shapleigh to be accidentally slain with a blow from a small mast or timber, which gave way when the vessel, then launched, started, which wounded his head.—they judge to be the cause of his death, being upon the 29 of April, 1682, at the house of John Dyament, of Kittery, in his launching place.

Alyas Battine was likewise slain at the same time with the same instrument.

Constitution of the Eliot Anti-Slavery Society.—1844.

One the interests of three-score years ago, was the extirpation of the bondage of the colored people of the Southern States. In 1844, Eliot became awake to these anti-bondage efforts; and William Fogg, a leading citizen, was the first to affix his signature to the Constitution of the newly formed Society.

Among the papers of Mr. Fogg, we find the following records and interested resident signatures:

Eliot, April 18, 1844. At a meeting of the friends of the Slave, to consult on measures to promote the cause of Anti-Slavery, it was—

Voted, that Mr. Andrew Leighton act as Moderator.

Voted, that a Committee be appointed to draft a Constitution. The Committee chosen were: Rev. J. B. Clark, Rev. Mr. Mesure, Mr. Andrew Leighton.

Voted, that at the next meeting a subscription be taken to obtain Anti-slavery tracts for distribution.

Voted, that our next Meeting be held on the 28th inst. at the School-house, Dist. No. 2, and the Committee provide a Lecturer.

April 28, 1844. The friends of the slave met according to adjournment, and listened to a Lecture from the Rev. J. B. Clark, on The Evils of Slavery.

After the Lecture, the Committee appointed to Draft the Constitution, reported:

Voted, that the report of the Committee be accepted and adopted.

The Constitution was then signed by eight men and three ladies; and later, the signatures of three ladies were added. [See the Constitution.]

The following persons were chosen Officers of the Society:

President, Rev. J. B. Clark.

Vice Presidents, Andrew Leighton, Rev. Mr. Mesure.

Secretary, William Fogg.

Treasurer, Joseph Fogg.

The friends at this meeting contributed $4 00 for the pur-

chase of anti-slavery literature.

Constitution of the Eliot Anti-Slavery Society.

Believing that the system of American Slavery violates the inalienable rights of man, is an enormous evil to the community, a great sin against God, and believing that it can be overthrown only by the united efforts of the friends of humanity and of human liberty, we, the undersigned, do unite in a Society under the following Constitution:

Art. I. This Society shall be called the Eliot Anti-Slavery Society.

Art. II. The Officers of the Society, shall be the President, two Vice Presidents, Secretary and Treasurer, to be chosen annually.

Art. III. The object of the Society shall be to obtain the abolition of American Slavery, by circulating accredited Anti-slavery publications, by securing authorized Anti-slavery lectures, and by such other measures as the Society shall see fit to adopt.

Art. IV. The officers of the Society shall constitute a standing Committee to transact the business of the Society usually devolving on such committees.

Art. V. The Annual Meeting of the Society shall be on the day of the Annual State Fast.

Art. VI. Officers chosen at the Annual Meeting.

Art. VII. Any person may become a member of the Society by signing the Constitution, and may withdraw by signifying the desire to the standing committee.

Art VIII. Constitution altered by a two-thirds vote, public notice given three months previous, &c.

Signed by,—

William Fogg,	Moses Paul,
Nathaniel Knowlton,	Eliza Jane Shapleigh,
James Knowlton,	L. E. S. Clark,
Alexander Shapleigh,	Abigail Frye,
Joseph Fogg,	Nancy Fogg,
J. B. Clark,	Olive Hammond,
Andrew Leighton,	Miriam Kennard.

Kittery Quakers. 1737.

Kittery, May 6th, 1737. A List of Quakers allowed by the Select men this year, Viz't:

Andrew Neal,	William Fry,
John Neal,	Wm: Fry, Jun'r,
Andrew Neal, J'r,	Benj'a Fry,
Thomas Weed,	Jos: Fry,
Daniel Thurbush, Sen'r,	Samuel Hill, Sen'r,
Peter Witham,	Michell Himan,
James Dennis,	Samuel Johnson,
John Morrell, Sen'r,	Nicholas Morrell,
Jabez Jenkins,	Edward Whitehonse,
Francis Allen,	John Fry,
Francis Allen, Jun'r,	Jon'n Whittham:

This allowance bears the signatures of the Selectmen, —Nathan Bartlett, John Rogers, Rich'd Gowell, Thomas Hutchins, Joseph Gunnison, Tobias Leighton.

Selectmen. 1648–1659.

At ye Town meeting at Kittery, ye 16th of July, 1648, Mr. Nicholas Shapleigh, John Hord, Nicholas ffrost were Chosen Townsmen, Ratemakers, &c.

At a Town meeting held at Kittery, Dec'r 18th, 1652, were Chosen for Selectmen, Mr. Thomas Withers, Mr. Nicholas Shapleigh, Mr. John Wincoll, Nicholas Frost & Anthony Emory.

June ye 24th, 1659. At a Legall Town meeting held at Kittery, were chosen for Select Townsmen for ye mannageing of ye Whole Affairs of ye Town of Kittery, for one whole year, which being Expired, then a New choyce to be made, viz't: Major Shapleigh, Thomas Withers, Rich'd Nason, James Hord, John Simons.

These may Certifie whom it may Concern, that in

Serching ye Town records of Kittery from ye year 1648 to ye Year 1659, I find no other Choyce of Selectmen or Townsmen, than what is above Expressed.

Vera Copia Exam'd Jos: Hamond, Cler.

Shapleigh Estate. 1688.

Mrs. Elisabeth Fricken, aged Sixty-four years or there about, saith that about fifty-two years past, she lived in old England, w'th Mr. Allexander Shapleigh; at w'ch time she verry well rememb'rs that ye above sd Shapleigh sent over unto New England in one of his ships, John Treworthy, w'th goods to make a voyage, and all ye goods ye sd Treworthy carried w'th him in ye sd ship, did Propperly belong unto ye sd Shapleigh, to ye best of her remembrance.

Some time after this, ye sd Shapleigh came himselfe for New England, where ye Depona't had been some time before; who saith that at his arivall in New England, w'ch was abont forty four years past, there was land of Shapleigh, and in care of Treworthy, who was in Possession of ye whole estate of ye sd Shapleigh in New England: that is to say, both in upper and lower part of Kittery; but Imediately upon ye sd Shapleighs arivall, ye sd Treworthy did Surrend'r ye whol to him, ye sd Allexa: Shapleigh, who did peaceably Enjoy it without any disturbence, all his life: and after his decease, Major Nicholas Shapleigh enjoyd it with out any disturbance all his life. Never did ye Deponat ever hear of any that Pretended or challenged any Right to ye above sd land, Either above or below at Kittery Point, and further saith not.

Taken on Oath, this first day of May, 1688. Before me:

Francis Hook, Just–Peace.

A True Coppie of ye Origenall on file.

Joseph Hammond.

1695. Land at Frank's Fort.

Maj'r Charles ffrost, being of full age, Testifieth and saith, that about seven years or there abouts, he, the Deponant, very well Knows that Maj. Thomas Clark was Rated for ye land Granted to him by the General Court, lying between ffranks ffort and Watsfort, according as set forth in the plat or draught.

Capt. Joseph Hamond allso testifieth to the truth of ye above deposition.

Attest: Jona: Eleson, Cler.

A Long Reach Town Meeting. 1715.

Kittery, ss. To the Several ffreeholders & others, Inhabitants of uper parrish in Kittery. Greeting,—

You & Each of you are hereby required in his Maj'ties name, to attend a General Town meeting, at ye meeting-house at Longreach in Kittery aforesd, on monday, ye Twenty first of March Instant, at nine in the morning of sd day, to make Choyce of Selectmen, Constable, & other ordinary Town Officers, as ye Law Directs.

As also to make choyce of Seven good & Lawfull Jurors ye year Ensuing, & ye other Three on ye Jury of Tryalls at ye next Inferior Court of Comon pleas, to be holden at York upon ye first Tuesday in April, next.

Dated in Kittery, afores'd,

March ye 5th, 1714-5, Daniel Fogg, Constable.

Highway Labors. 1799.

Highway labors were as essential and obligatory a century ago, as in the miry March of 1906,—so we judge from an old-time summons:—

Kittery, June 3, 1799. To Simon Haley: In the Name of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, you are required to appear on Monday, the 10th day of June, inst, at 8 o'clk forenoon, with your team, cart, and other implements, suitable to work on the highways; fail not.

The School House of 1804.

School District No. V. Eliot.

An old-time School is more than an interest; it is a curiosity. It really reveals the character and the intellectual standard of early people and towns, as well as their customs. We smile as we are told the ante- revolutionary traditions, that a girl was rarely taught to write even her name; for she could have no use for a pen. If she learned to read, that was all-sufficient,—though the poor child had really but little lore, for the Almanac and the Bible made the catalogue of the family library.

Boys, it was estimated, should read, write, and study Arithmetic to the "Rule of Three, which, in our day we call *Proportion*. When this Rule of Three was attained, then the youth was graduated.

A glance at one of our Eliot School Districts will reveal the grade of mental development a century ago;—there was evidently a quickened desire to give the youth an opportunity to gather the information that school books revealed; and one of the worthy residents of that date, gave District No. V, a lot, which should revert to his heirs when it ceased to be used for School purposes. It was gladly accepted as the site of a new School-house.

JOHN FOGG was the worthy one, who bestowed a part of his very homestead,—and in 1804, the first No. V School-house was built. This pleasant land has been held sacred to its purpose till now; and the second School-house, erected several years since, welcomes children of to-day.

The first edifice was raised in 1804; and we find upon the Record the interesting *Agreement*, made the year previous,—1803,—to place upon the land-gift a suitable school-house, one that met the needs and ideas of that day. The said Agreement was evidently made at a "Vandue," at the home of Joseph Hammond, Jr, and we gather from it that John Fogg not only gave the plot of land, but he also became the master-builder.

The transactions of the Vendue are thus recorded:

Condition of a Vandue held at the house of Joseph Hammond, Jr., in Kittery, Dec'r 15th, 1803:

For letting out to the lowest bidder, a School house to be built in the fifth School Destrict in said Kittery, Near the House of Mr. John Fogg, in sd Destrict, of the following bigness & form, Viz't,—

To bee twenty five feet long, twenty feet wide, Eight feet post between joints, to be boarded, Shingled, Claboarded & a hip roof with a good Chimney, & five windows with fifteen Squares in a window Each, to be under pined with good Roks, and to have a good Double flowr to Rise two feet back, with Seats proper For a School house; to be lath'd & plastered, & good Dores for sd house; and the whole to be Done in workman like manner; to be left to the Committe or other indiferent men; to be finished by the last day of October next.

N. B. to be outside window Shutters for sd windows.

Then follows the assertion or agreemenf of John Fogg:

This may testify that I have taken at Vandue to build the aforesaid School House for one hundred & Seventy-one Dollars, to be Compleated at the time afore said, according to the foregoing articles; the money to be half paid when the house is half done; the other half when the House is finished.

Consented to by me, the Date as afore Said,—

John Fogg.

A true Coppy,

Joseph Hammond,
Wm. Leighton.

From memorials of Number Five, written by William Fogg, the genealogist of Eliot, we catch glimpses of this early school. William was born in the district, and, in his little boyhood there was no school house; therefore he and other lads were assembled for study in some large room of one of the dwelling houses. It may be that the lack of school surroundings limited the teacher's efforts

and abilities to develop child-mind; for of William it is written, that when he was eleven years old he had only reached Webster's Spelling Book. But, fortunately for the children of the District, an era in Eliot education was reached; and it may be that John Fogg, the father of the youthful William, was the energy that really caused the sun of the new day to shine forth.

More than this, the winter school, (and in early years there was rarely a summer term,) was favored with the most honored and thoroughly equipped and adapted Master our town has ever known,—the Rev. SAMUEL CHANDLER. Eliot will never cease to honor the name and the labors of her Chandler. He was one of the strong illuminations of the onward path, leading actually to a day of Life and fresh unfoldings of Truth.

Mr. Chandler was really a marvel. How this clergyman managed to prepare two long sermons and a mid-week lecture, and teach a school of wholesome, vigorous boys and girls all the week, we cannot divine. But his pulpit did not lack wit or wisdom; and the school children developed mentally, physically, practically.

Little lads, like William Fogg, no longer held Webster's Speller in their hands; they widened into language, mathematics, history; and even the High School branches of Algebra, Surveying, Ancient and Modern History; all were conned over and over in that first little school on the Old Road and on land once of the Fogg estate. To many who have stepped forth from that place of study, education has been continuous. An intellectual relish has been aroused, which has fitted men and women for the life-work of mental helpfulness.

The records of the District tell of "a man's school," and "a woman's school," signifying of course, that the teacher was the man, or the woman. The regular term was from three to four months in winter; and occasionally a special reserve of money, allowed a short summer term. We also read of renting the school room for short summer terms; and sometimes these private schools in No. V, were a public uplift; for studies of Nature and Art were introduced,

and drawing, painting, needle work; birds, rocks, flowers, were unfolded to interested child-eyes. Sometimes these sessions were called by the more lofty name of *High School*, —which they really were, as a girl or boy could choose an advanced book, if there was a desire for it. The building of the new School House, and the magnetism of Parson Chandler so evolved the energy of the youths, that the records actually estimate *one hundred* scholars.

In 1836, Rev. Elisha Bacon is registered as Teacher.

In 1838, Oct. 22, we find an amusing record of a meeting of the District Board. William Fogg was Clerk; Samuel Shapleigh, Agent. And it was—

Voted: that the Instructor be instructed to teach no Latin in District Number Five School.

Voted: that the Agent be instructed to admit no scholar from other school districts.

Voted: that the Agent be instructed to employ no Professional man to instruct the School.

The reason for the banishment of Latin and the bright boys of other sections of the town who desired to study it, we may not be able to unfold; but after sixty-eight years there yet lingers the tradition that five zealous, intellectual Eliot boys, in hopes of a future collegiate course, fastened their thought on Latin. Number Five was favored with the "professional" Rev. Elisha Bacon, as Master, and as he was yet in the freshness of his own student days, and could as easily teach Latin as English, the youths secured Grammars aad Readers, and began a preparation which carried some, if not all the five, to College. Among them are the honored names of Judge A. K. P. Spinney, of Pennsylvania, Dr. Shaplelgh, of Philadelphia, Dr. Fogg, of South Boston, the donor of the Eliot Public Library, now in process of erection, on the homestead of his honored and remembered father,—William Fogg.

But, a District breeze stirred the dust; and the air was filled. To some old, substantial farmers, it was considered a waste; some even called it *Hog Latin*. Finally the morning sunbeam of a College course was forced aside, and the Minister no more Invited to teach.

We now approach the date when the School was full of young life and energies; and it almost surprises us to learn that the Master for 1841, entered upon the Register, *one hundred* girls and boys names! When the term of three and one half months closed, there had been the average attendance of 75 pupils. There were 23 pupils over 14 years old; and 77 who were 14 and younger.

The Master was Amos Sargent. He evidently was a busy man. He enumerated the classes as follows:

Readers in —

Rhetorical Reader	54	Algebra	4
Analytical Sequel	5	Surveying	2
Introduciion to Analytical	9	Geography	42
Spelling Book	13	Grammar	38
Colburn's Arithmetic	4	U. S. History	8
Emerson's Arithmetic	5	Ancient and	
Emerson's Second Part	36	Modern History	5
Emerson's Third Part	15	Philosophy	4
Welch's Arithmetic	12	Writing	58

Some of these old books yet lie upon our shelves; and sixty years give them a quaintness which makes even the covers look like a far away yesterday.

At the School Meetings of 1841, references were made to the new School District, No. VIII, which was evidently made up from portions of Nos. 5. 6, 7. And on Nov. 8, 1841, it was—

Voted, that William Fogg, Esq., be required to make a settlement with James S. Tobey, and pay over to him, of the District money, all which said Fogg and Tobey may agree that belongs to those persons who have been taken off from this District and annexed to the Eighth School District, as their portion of the District funds and the School House.

Nov. 13, 1541. At an adjourned meeting, William Fogg reported.—

That he, with the said Tobey, has valued the School

House, in said Fifth District, at $50, which sum they have divided according to the last Town valuation of property, and the number of polls, which gives those persons $8 19. They have supposed the funds of the District at the time of the separation to have amounted to about $74, which they have divided according to the number of children between the ages of four and twenty-one years, in each part in 1840, which gives those persons, $13 45; which with their portion of the value of the House, amounts to—$21 64; and he has given said Tobey an order on Capt. Levi J. Shapleigh, District agent, for $7. Also an order on the Selectmen of Eliot, to be paid from said District funds for the balance,—being $14 64. All of which is respectfully submitted. William Fogg.

After the division, the question of a new school building was again urged; and William Nason, Jr., and William Fogg, were the appointed committee to arrange and agree with Alexander Libbey, to shingle the School House roof, to re-arch the chimney, and use zinc about it, to lower the sleeper on the back part of the house, lay a new floor, build a rostrum on the front end of the house, ten inches higher than the floor; to build 48 new seats and desks; twelve new panes of glass; re-plaster where it needs,—all to be completed Nov. 1, 1841.

Libbey to have $42 as he signs the contract, and $30 when the work is done. [Mr. Libbey was fully paid, Nov. 8, 1841.]

The boundary of No. V, as designated in 1840 and '45: Beginning at Piscataqua River at the mouth of the Shapleigh Mill Pond, following the channel of said Mill Pond to its head, to the division fence between lands of Dependence Shapleigh and Samuel Shapleigh, thence following the same course and distance as given in the southern limits of Second District, from said Mill Pond to the Great Brook at southeastern corner of Samuel Hill's land, thence southerly by the Great Brook to the Cross Road near the dwelling house of Nath'l Hammond, dec'd, at

the Bridge over the said Brook, thence running westerly in the centre of the highway to the turn of the road in front of the dwelling house of Simon Hanscom, jr., thence running in a straight line to Piscataqua River, striking or running ten rods northwest of Samuel Dixon's dwelling house, the aforesaid line from the Bridge over the Great Brook, near sd Hammond's, to be the southern bounds of the afores'd Fifth Dist., and the northern bounds of the Eighth Dist.

1842. Harvey Vinton, teacher; three months and three weeks; 22 and 23 dollars p. mo. Scholars 88. Average 60.

Reading, Spelling,	50	English Grammar	16
Alphabet,	6	Arithmetic	30
History,	3	Writing	26

1843. Simon Hanscom, teacher; 3 months, one week; $23 p. mo. Sixty scholars. Average 40.

1849. Leonard McIntyre, teacher. 70 days. 16 p. mo. 55 scholars. Average 37.

1859. Rev. Otis Holmes, Supervisor of Schools.

In April, 1859, the School Agent is to employ the Teacher by the day, and to have 22 days of School to the month. The Summer term to be 55 days, and taught by a woman.

[The First School House in Number Five, was sold to Pierce Hanscom, and used for a barn on his place, Beech Road, for several years.]

Old Eliot:

Four issues in 1906. Pages, two hundred;
Fifty in each number.
Subscription,—$1 00. per year.

Various chapters of interest in forth-coming numbers:—Submission of Maine to Mass'tts; Eliot in the Civil War; Soldiers of the Revolution; Letter concerning Mobs a Century ago, &c.

53

OLD ELIOT.

DR. J. L. M. WILLIS, EDITOR.

VOL. VII. ELIOT, MAINE,—APRIL-JUNE, 1906. NO. II.

Submission of Maine to Massachusetts.

Address to Kittery, Nov. 15, and Grant to Kittery November 20, 1652.

Read by Dr. J. L. M. WILLIS, at the Congregational Church, Eliot.

One of the most interesting and notable historic events, is reviewed this evening: The *Submission* of the Province of Maine. to the Government of Massachusetts,—November 20, 1652, more than 250 years ago. We may not be able to give the details minutely, but even glances at the early conditions of life and of lands along our shores, will make a commemoration valuable.

We will begin the story by renewing the memories of the very first mention and glance at our Pine Tree home and State :—

We are all of us familiar with the great Hill of Maine, called *Agamenticus*. It is seen from all parts of our favored Eliot. It is the first land of our Northern shores that European eyes rested upon. That far-away navigator, Bartholomew Gosnold, in the spring of 1602, sailed on an exploration voyage; his aim was to find a quicker passage to American shores than by the way of the West Indies. He saw and recorded the high hill we daily behold in the distance. He had eight sailors on board; and thirty-two venturers were in the bark and filled with his courage.

In 1603, came Capt. Martin Pring, in the Speedwell; and Capt. William Brown in the Discoverer; and with Capt. Brown was one of Gosnold's companions. They sailed into Penobscot Bay; and sold trinkets to the Indians, and thus *trade* began, Then they sailed away, and discovered Casco Bay, the Saco River, and sounded our

OLD ELIOT.

Piscataqua Channel, and Capt. Pring affirmed that it was the best of all the rivers. Just as our Government, months ago, sounded our harbor depths, and discovered that the largest vessels of the United States can enter with perfect safety. Some of us, of simple minds, have been astounded to learn that we have a better harbor than Boston; and ships of huge dimensions can ride as safely as in New York's great harbor.

We smile as we read of these early voyages of Capt. Pring and Capt. Brown, and discover that they came not to catch fish, discover gold, or even for a load of anthracite; but they especially desired to carry back to England cargoes of *sassafras*. Some of us remember that in school days of years ago, we found sassafras and its cousins, checkerberry and blackbirch, to be dainty chewing at recess, or, [perhaps] behind the book held before our faces; but we never dreamed that it was the first article of trade between our Piscataqua and Europe.

It is interesting to know that Capt. Pring not only discovered our harbors and rivers, but he actually began the trading voyages which brought the earliest people to the shores of Maine, and gave us a name a score of years before Plymouth Rock was heard of.

Other venturesome Captains followed Capt. Pring:

In 1604, DeMontz and his party were at our present eastern boundary. They found out our Passamaquoddy Bay, and the historic Schoodic River.

In 1605, one Capt. George Weymouth, discovered the Penobscot. He got mad with the Indians, and caught five, and carried them to England. It was unfortunate, for the Indians became suspicious, ever after. But the five captives were most singular curios to England; and told in public the stories of Indian life in Maine.

In 1607, one hundred men came to the mouth of the Kennebec. It was known as the Popham Colony. Sir John Popham was its patron. The new home was christened, *Sagadahoc*. But, Popham died; the settlers were discouraged; in one year they all went home. Sagadahoc, however, did not wholly die; for in 1609, Sir John Smith,

of Pocahontas fame, went to the deserted settlement, and his men caught fishes, and he bought furs of the Indians, and he wrote: "The Sea at Sagadahoc, is the strangest fishpond I ever saw." And a boat of Sir John Smith carried to England a cargo of fishes and furs, valued at £1500; or, in our coin, $7,500. Maine fisheries, in 1609, were not wholly labor-in-vain.

Another interesting thing John Smith did, was to make a map of our very Coast; extending the outline as far South as he ventured to go. This map is still extant. King Charles I, had it, and he substituted English names for the Indian ones. It was this map that guided the tradespeople to Maine, and the Puritans to Plymonth.

We have so long been accustomed to think of the Mayflower as the first venturesome vessel, and Plymouth Rock as the corner stone of the Nation, that it seems strange to find it recorded history, that our Maine shores in 1605-6, had trading posts known on the map as Pemaquid, Winter Harbor, Piscataqua, &c.

No land titles were given in those early years; yet that strongly sensible and singularly wise man, Sir Ferdinando Gorges, sought and obtained a Charter, in 1606, and had the Governorship of these trading points. The Charter was renewed twice in later years, the last time in 1620, and became the fruitful influence to actually establish settlements along our entire shores. [Our Eliot Historical Society will some day gather the Story of his Life, and make it familiar to us; for he was literally the Father of Maine.]

We cannot trace all the years from 1605 to 1620; but it is most interesting to note that in the year 1608, when the little settlement at Sagadahoc was in its discouraged condition and going home to England, the little company in Scrooby, who called themselves Puritans and Pilgrims, sailed over to Holland; and they staid there till 1620; and then as they heard reports from our Maine shores of the fisheries, the furs, the sassafras, they decided to establish themselves on American shores; and they stepped upon Plymouth Rock.

It was this famed year,—1620,—that our Gorges received the third Charter, which actually resulted in permanent settlements on our Piscataqua. We were no longer a trading-post, but a Settlement.

Two years later,—1622,—there was a King's proclamation that Gorgeana, (now our neighbor York,) should be a *City;* that is, a Bishop should be sent to establish the Church.

It was in this year that Mason's name was blended with Gorges in charter rights and privileges; and the lands of the two men embraced Maine and New Hampshire.

In 1623, Dover and Portsmouth were settled; in 1629 Mason named his share of lands, *New Hampshire;* and Piscataqua was again left entirely to Gorges.

We now come to the first hint of the transaction which especially interests us to-night: The Claim of Massachusetts to the Lands of Maine.—

Gorges was an open-hearted, unselfish man. The lands were his by right of Charter. He was in Maine as its Governor; the controller of vast tracts. And really the Colony in Massachusetts owed their existence to his generous good-will. He allowed lands to be occupied.

In 1629, a grant was made to the John Endicott Colony, then coming to Massachusetts. The grant read, "To three miles north of the Merrimac River." In 1651, it was declared that the "three miles" meant parallels of latitude drawn through points three miles north of the Merrimac to the lands running east, and between the parallels.

This was a shock to Maine. For twenty years, 30 miles of settlements on the Maine lands had been governed by its own General Court; had its Gorgeana; Kittery had been incorporated as a Town; the Everett Inn, [of Eliot,] had been used as State House, Court House, Town House —and had become a noted Inn. And suddenly to be confronted with the assertion that from 1629 to 1651, they had been only a dependency of Massachusetts, was hardly a sugar-lump to wholesome mouths. It was too bitter to be swallowed.

Gov. Gorges was dead. Gov. Godfrey was in the chair.

Gov. Godfrey summoned the General Court to assemble Dec. 1, 1651. They came vigorously; the new revelation was discussed. The Court commissioned Godfrey to express its wish to Parliament, "To be declared members of the Commonwealth of England, with all the Privilleges of free-born Englishmen."

Massachusetts heard of it; and consulted thus: "Maine has a wonderful river; if an enemy gets control of the Piscataqua, we are doomed. Let us look out for our *three mile mark*, north of the Merrimac."

And when the Maine petition reached England, that land was in confusion. Charles Stuart had been beheaded; there was a Dutch war; Cromwell had usurped the control; and poor, far-away Maine received but little notice. Consequently Massachusetts became very busy, and sent surveyors to settle the question of Maine latitude, that would take the noble Piscataqua and the stretches of territory within its control. They held Maine with a grip, —which may be called a grasping stinginess. The surveyors did their work in the summer of 1652, and made their report to the Massachusetts Court.

Our Governor Godfrey refused to listen to them. He protested with dignity and firmness. The pressure grew so severe, that finally his protests were annulled; but he uttered a notable word which has drifted down 250 years, and we will repeat it to his honor this evening:—

"Whatever my *body* was enforced unto, Heaven knows my *soul* did not consent unto.

It was by these Surveyors and by Commissioners, appointed this year of 1652, that all the lands beyond our beautiful Piscataqua, were called the "County of York," and *Kittery* was graciously allowed "to remain a town." [Thank you, Massachusetts.]

Two things were also allowed by the Massachusetts Commissioners: "Land titles are to be confirmed," and any one could become freeman and vote "even if he had not joined the church."

If any one of us should go to Falmouth, in Maine, we

should find on its seashore a great gray rock, cleft in two. That rock bears the mark to this day of the Massachusetts Surveyors,—the limit of the lands they clutched.

Gov. Godfrey had a sorrowful life ever after; the change deprived him of his estate; he spent three years trying to reclaim his property. Then he went to England. At this date he was seventy-one years old; and, burdened with years, destitute, he was cast into Ludgate prison, in London, for debt; and there he died!

On the 14th of October, 1651, Dep. Gov. Bellingham and Mr. Samuel Symonds, Assistant, were selected by the Massachusett's Court, to draw up an address to the Government of Maine. This is the gist of it:

"Whereas, by the extent of the line of o'r pattent, it doth appeare that the towne of Kettery & many miles to the northward thereof, is comp'hended w'thin o'r graunt; & forasmuch as this Courte hath beene informed that there hath beene a late endeavor of severall psons thereabouts to draw the inhabitants of Kettery, who govern now by combination, to petition Parliam't of England for a graunt of the sd place, which the major pt of the inhabitants refused to doe; many of them expressinge theire willingness rather to submitt themselves to the Government of Mass'tts. —This Court, takeing into consideracon the p'mises, together with the *commodiousnes of the River, of Pascat*, & how p'judiciall it would be to this government if ye afforesd place and river should be possessed by such as are no ffriends to vs. hath ordred, that a lovinge and ffriendly l'tre be sent from this Court to the sd inhabitants of Kettery, aquay'tinge them w'th o'r affore sd right, & Commission granted to Mr. Simon Bradstreete, Major Daniel Denison, and Capt. Wm. Hawthorne, to treat with them accordings to instruct's given, to receive them vnder this government, if tearms of agreement can be concluded vppon by mutual consent;—

[and then the "lovinge and ffriendly" wise men of Boston added an—*Otherwise:*]

"Other wise, haveinge made o'r right and layd claim to

the place, to p'test ag't any further p'ceedings, by vertue of theire combin't or other interest w'tsoever; and Mr. Belingham & Mr. Symonds to draw the l'tre and instruction accordingly."

It was Nov. 16, 1652, that the Commissioners came to Everett's Inn, in Kittery, [now Eliot,] and this is the word the Court spoke to them when they started on the journey to our borders:

"Whereas you are chosen Commissioners by this Court to settle the Civill government amongst the inhabitants of Kittery, the Isle of Shoales, Aggamenticus, and so to the northerly extent of o'r patent, you are hereby authorized and required with all convenient speede to repayre to those partes, and there, by Summons, to assemble the inhabitants together, — to declare unto them o'r just right to, and jurisdiction o'ver those tractes of land where they inhabitt, requireing theire subjection thereunto, assuring them they shall enjoy equal p'tection and priviledges with o'rselves, —[they were to "keepe a Court, appoynt constables, and such officers as were needefull,"]—"& to settle the government there — as in your wisdomes you shall judge most to conduce to the glory of God — and the mayntenance of o'r owne just rights and interests; — and we doe hereby require all the inhabitants of the Ile of Shoals & beyond the River of Piscataq within the limits of o'r pattent to be aydinge & assisting to these o'r Commissioners."

It is dated Nov. 8, 1652, and six days later they were here,—Simon Bradstreet, (whose wife was Ann Bradstreet, the first poetess of New England,) and Samuel Symonds, and Brian Pendleton. They were all here in our own Eliot; and they ordered "Ye Inhabitants of Kittery, To assemble before us at the house of William Everett, between 7 and 8 of the clocke in ye morning, the 16th of Nov'r," and "settle the Mass'tts Government among you, — which we hope will tend to the glory of God."

Yes, if several severe rebellions and some very rough words tend to God's glory, then that day did. That very morning, one John Bursley, "vttered threatening words,"

and Charles Frost heard him; so did Michael Brance. The said Bursley was brought into open Court, and after much manifestation of the *human*, to get out of the scrape and escape punishment, he confessed and submitted.

The Everett Inn had a most memorable week. There were wars and rumors of wars. Not low-minded retaliations, but honest and outspoken convictions. The early men of Kittery were not shallow; with solid wisdom, views infinitely broader than the men of Massachusetts, with clear comprehension of the value of the Maine seacoast, they fought against the compulsory surrender to the graspingness of Massachusetts.

But Maine in 1652, had but "a fringe of settlements," on its shores. [In 1642, ten years earlier, there were but fifty towns in all New England, and seventy-seven clergymen.] In Maine, Kittery was the only incorporated town.

But, at the Eliot Inn, after struggle and discussion, forty noble men and one woman, (Mary Bayley,) "submitted." They put their names to a simple sheet of paper: "We whose names are vnder subscribed, doe acknowledge ourselves subject to the government of the Massachusetts Bay in New England."

Names given on another page.

This is what the Secretary said: "After long agitation with the inhabitants of Kittery about the whole business in hand, they offered to come under Massachusetts, provided they could make their own conditions."

Make their own conditions? No. This was wholly denied. The Secretary adds: "We told them they must first submit. Whereupon at length they did submit."

These Commissioners having arranged that a Deputy should be sent to Boston Court, and that we should be called *Yorkshire*, and have our own Militia and "General Trayning-day," went back to Boston content.

Nicholas Shapleigh, the strongest opposer of the Submission, and the most marked public character of that date was selected for County Treasurer.

Thomas Dunstan and Robert Mendam were sworn Constables.

Hugh Gunnison was licensed to keep an Ordinary, and sell wine and strong water, and pay the Government twenty shillings the butt.

Thus Kittery began its new life and associations in 1652, with two hotels, two constables, and all the equipments of office and men.

Hugh Gunnison, in six months, asked to have his twenty shillings reduced to ten ; and Massachusetts said, *Yes.*

In other places the same opposition as at Kittery occurred : in 1657, the plantation beyond Saco did not answer a warrant sent to them ; and Henry Jocelyn and Robert Jordan were arrested ; a third man hid himself and escaped arrest ; but he was proclaimed an outlaw.

In 1662, no Deputies went to General Court ; but finally, in 1663, the Government was re-organized ; the old Gorges claim was put under the heel,—and later surrendered to the King. Massachusetts was Lord of Maine.

We will not close this mere outline of a memorable event without another allusion to Everett's Ordinary, or Inn. It is the historic house of earliest Eliot. It stood upon the lands now in possession of Mrs. Pierpont Hammond. To this day the line of the cellar walls can be traced. It was a very large house, and was the resting place of the travellers who came or went across the Ferry. Many were the prominent people who tarried there for a meal, or for a night's rest.

It was used, also, for State assemblies, Courts and Town affairs. Everett, the proprietor, was a man who adapted himself to people of rank and title, and to the plain "goodman" with his hoe or ax.

The ancient road came up from the Ferry and went by it ; and on the riverside was the Ferryman's house, also traceable to-day by its cellar lines.

Let us treasure our ancient and notable localities and landmarks ; some near day let the boulder be fixed upon the sites of historic story.

William Everett was the last citizen who signed the Submission. Could we give the history of such names as

Nicholas Shapleigh, Gunnison, Chadbourn, John Heard, Nicholas Frost,—indeed of the entire forty who left their autographs on that paper, it would be early chapters of days and lives gone by forever; of men who faced terrors of tomahawk and cruel captivity. The scenes of early days in our neighborhood, when our people were carried into captivity, or struck by the Indian armed with tomahawk, were blood-chilling, yet the townships grew; the enemy passed away; and we live now in the light that will increase forever.

Additional:—

Allusions have been made to various documents and the signatures to the Submission, and we therefore give the following papers, gleaned in the far-away Past from the York County Records, by Joseph Hammond, our Clerk: The first bears the date of Nov. 15, 1652.

To the Inhabitants of Kittery:

Whereas the General Court holden at Boston, in the last month, did Appoint Us whose Names are here underwritten, as by their Comission under the Seal of the Colony of the Massachusetts doth or may Appear By Sumons to Assemble the Inhabitants of this Town together, in Some Place where we Should Judge most Convenient, and to declare unto them our Just Right and Interest to & Jurisdiction over the Tract of Land where you inhabit, requiring their Subjection thereunto, Assureing them they Enjoye equal protection & priviledge with them selves.—This is therefore to Desire you & in the Name of the Government of the Massachusetts to *require* you, and every of you, to Assemble together before us, at the house of Wm. Everett, between Seven & Eight of the Clock in the Morning, the 16 of this present Novem'r, to the end afores'd, & to Setle the Government amongst you. Which we hope will tend to the Glory of God and to the peace & Welfare of the whole.

Dated the 15th of November, 1652, & Signed

Simon Bradstreet	Tho's Wiggins
Samuel Simonds	Brian Pendleton

At the time Appointed the Inhabitants Appeared, a Court was held; after long Adjutations with the Inhabitants about the whole buisness in hand, they offered to come Under ths Government of the Massachusetts;

Provided, that the Article & Conditions tendered by themselves might be received as the grounds thereof;

Which being wholly denyed by the Commissioners, who told them they must first Submitt to the Government & they Should be ready to Afford them Such priviledges & Immunities as they Shall think meet to Grant. Whereupon at Length they did Submitt as Follows:

Wee whose Names are Under written do Acknowledge our Selves Subject to the Government of the Massachusetts Bay, in New England:

Thomas Withers	Nicholas Frost	John Green	Renald Jenkins
John Wincole	Charles Frost	Hughbertus Mattoan	John White
Wm Chadburn	Humphry Chadburn	Gowen Wellson	Thomas Jones
Hugh Genninson	Abraham Conloy	Wm Palmer	Dennis Downing
Tho's Spencer	Richard Stason	Jeremiah Shears	
Tho's Dursbon	Mary Bailey	John Heard	John Andrews
Robart Mendum	Daniel Paul	Tho's Spinny	Daniel Davis
Rice Thomas	John Deamond	Nath'l Lord	Phillip Babb
James Emory	George Leader	Joseph Mile	Antipas Meverick
Christian Remick	John Simons	Nicholas Shapleigh	
	Robert Weymouth	Anthony Emory	Wm Everett

The Grant to Kittery. Novem'r 20 1652.

Whereas the Town of Kittery have Acknowledged themselves Subject to the Government of the Massachusetts Bay in New England as by the Subscription under their hands, bareing date the 16th of this Instant, it doth Appear.——

Wee the Commissioners of the General Court of the Massachusetts for the Setling of Government among them & the rest within the bounds of their Charter Northerly to the Full and Just Extent of their line, have thought meet and Actually do grant as followeth to Wit:

1. That ye whole Tract of Land beyond ye river of Piscataqua, northerly, togeather with ye Isles of Shoals within our sd bounds is & Shall be hence forth a County

or Shire, called by the Name of York Shire.

2. That people Inhabiting there Shall Enjoy protection Equall Acts of favour & Justice with the rest of the People Inhabiting on the South side of the river of Piscataqua, within the Limitts of our whole Jurisdiction.

3. That Kittery shall be & remain a Town Ship & have & Enjoy the priviledges of a Town, as other of the Jurisdiction have & do Enjoy.

4. That they shall Enjoy the Same bounds that are Clear, between Town & Town, as have been formerly Granted, when Commissioners of Each bordering Town have Viewed & returned to us or to the General Court their Survey.

5. That both Each Town & Every Inhabitant Shall have & Injoy all their Just proprieties, Titles and Interests in their houses & Lands which they do posess whither by Grant of the Town or of the Jurisdiction, or of the Former General Court.

6. That the Town of Kittery by their Freemen Shall send one Deputy yearly to the Court of Election, and that it Shall be in their Libertie to send to Each Court Two Deputys if they think good.

* * * * *

14. Provided always that Nothing in this our Grant Shall Extend to determine the Infringing of any person's right to any Lands or Inheritance, whether by Grant, by Patent, or otherwise, where possession is had; but Such Titles Shall be left to be heard and Determined by due Course of Law.

And after other Matters therein Contained, It was Subscribed—

Simon Bradstreet Tho's Wiggin
Samuel Simonds Brian Pendleton

The within written is a True Copy as appears of Record in the County of York. Exam'd.

p. Jos: Hammond, Cler.

Compared with the Copy on file,—

p. Jos: Hammond, Cler.

A true Copy, Exam'd, p. Elisha Cook, Cler.

TRADITIONS OF THE WARS.

Charles A. Shapleigh.

My father told me that at one time during the War of 1812, fifteen of the U. S. Ships of War sailed up our river, —the Piscataqua,—and anchored at what was then known as the Lower Fort. The reason for this was to escape collision with the English boats, fiendishly determined on their annihilation.

The *Congress* was one of the fifteen; it was the same name and it may have been the same boat that was later destroyed by the Merrimac.

Our Naval officers strongly protested against this hiding away; but I do not know the result of their efforts and energies to have the boats go forth in earnest endeavors.— There may have been a cause for this singular accumulation of ships, never registered nor woven into history.

When the intelligence of the Proclamation of Peace was received, all the teachers dismissed the Schools; and even the children were jubilant.

The War of 1812 was evidently very unpopular. The aged people alluded to it always with a disgust. But, one cheery thought is, that our Navy was ever victorious. It was strength indeed to us.

An earlier story was told me by an aged Aunt. Her reminiscences were always fascinating. She was fourscore years old when I was but ten; and she was, therefore, fifteen years of age when "the shot was fired that was heard round the world."

She said the Red Coats most presumptuously came up to Dover Point just before the War of the Revolution was declared. The drums and fifes filled all the air. They endeavored, evidently, to fill all the atmosphere with dread, hoping thereby to terrorize brains and hearts.

She always called Dover Point, *Bloody Point;* maybe from the memory of the English soldiers visit,—but more especially from the tradition of the fearful and savage

attack of Indians. They drove the inhabitants to the Point; and, alas! the river was so wide and deep, and the current so swift, that escape was impossible.

—No wonder that old-time memories brought a shudder when they were re-iterated in childhood's ears.

DEFENCE OF FRONTIERS. 1747.

Simon Frost to the Hon. John Hill, Esq.

Boston, Mar. 7, 1747.

Dear Sir: Altho' I had a difficult Journey to Boston, by reason of the deep Snow & cold weather, yet thro God's Goodness I arrived Safe.

This long Session has been fill'd up with as much Business as I have Known in ye Time; and Sev'l matters of great weight & Import, particularly ye Consideration of ye Defence of our Frontiers now lye before ye Court. We have no repres've westw'd of Falmo' but myself. Sh'd be glad I had my Fathers & Breth'n to join with me in that affair.

The House have laid a Fine upon all ye absent members, those of ye County of York not excused.

When the Court will rise I know not.

Have not time to acquire you ye News; refer you to Rev'd Mr. Wise for a mem'o of the affairs I sent him.

Waiting to see a Com'tee, every moment, must break off scribbling, and command my Duty to my hon'd Aunt. Love & Service to yr Spouse and all Friends.

I am S'r, Yo'r Obe't Kinsman & True Serv't,

Simon Frost.

1665. Court holden at Wells. July 8.

Military officers appointed in Kittery:

Major, William Phillips.

To Kittery Company,—

Capt. Mr. John Wincoll.

Lieut. Charles Frost.

Ensign. John Shapleigh.

SCHOOL-BOYS, DISTRICT No. V, Eliot.

1798—1808.

By William Fogg, 1835.

The following is a List of the Names of the boys who were within six or eight years of my age; they were my schoolmates; and resided within the limits of the Fifth District. I have recalled sixty-two names; and thirty-one of the list have departed this life, [prior to the date of this paper,—1835.]

Samuel Witham, died at sea, a young man.
Hiram Witham, died at sea, a young man.
Mark Remick, farmer.
Samuel Shapleigh, farmer.
William Shapleigh, shipmaster, died at sea, ten years ago
John Shapleigh, died at sea, twenty years ago.
Richard Shapleigh, merchant, lives at Great Falls.
Levi Shapleigh, farmer.
Humphrey Scammons, laborer, died twenty years since.
Alpheus S. Kennard.
Alexander Kennard, mechanic, died at New Orleans, three years ago.
Samuel Fowler, tailor, died in Boston, ten years ago.
Elisha Fowler, tailor, died at home, ten years ago.
Lewis Hanscom, sailor, killed in the frigate Chesapeak in the War of 1812.
Jonathan Leighton, farmer and trader.
William Leighton, farmer.
Nathaniel Leighton, laborer, died 1834.
Andrew Leighton, farmer.
Charles Leighton, died at New Orleans, ten years ago; a mechanic.
William Leighton, sailor, died at sea.
Nathaniel Leighton, sailor, residence not known.
Nathaniel Brooks, mechanic, resides in York.
Thomas Dixon, laborer, residence not known.
Alpheus S. Chandler, Physician, Columbia, Maine.

Daniel Garland, farmer, resides at Strafford Hill.
Nathaniel Nash, laborer, died away from home.
Willlam Shinney, sailor, died at New Orleans.
Ebenezer Shinney, laborer, lives at Portsmouth.
Zacharias Jones, sailor, died at sea.
Thomas Jones, died in early life at home.
Daniel Hammond, shipmaster.
Pierpont Hammond, shipmaster, died at New Orleans, 1835
Joseph Hammond, farmer.
Stephen Dixon, laborer.
Nathaniel Dixon, sailor, died at sea.
Benjamin Randall, butcher, residence not known.
William Randall, confectioner.
Dearbourne Randall, residence not known.
James Fogg, died 1798.
Joseph Fogg, farmer.
Samuel Kennard, farmer, Litchfield, N. H.
Joseph Kennard, shoemaker, died 1822.
Nathaniel Kennard, farmer.
John Staples, residence not known.
James Libbey, shoemaker, drowned, 1827, in Piscataqua.
David Libbey, farmer, lives at Portsmouth.
John Libbey, died of lock-jaw, in early life.
Oliver Libbey, farmer, Saco.
Noah Bartlett, it is supposed he died at sea.
Thomas Bartlett, " "
James Bartlett. " "
Jonathan Hanscom, farmer.
James Hanscom, ship carpenter.
Nathaniel Hanscom, laborer.
Dependence Hanscom. died at Eastport.
Kenaniah Hanscom, laborer, residence not known.
Thomas Hanscom, accidentally killed at Portsmouth, 1834
John Hanscom, sailor, residence not known.
Samuel Tobey, ship carpenter.
Abel Hanscom, sailor, died at sea.
Joel Libbey, farmer.
Thomas Roach, died in his youth.

KITTERY MOBS. 1790.

Joseph Hammond's Views of Riots. To Colo. Waters, Boston.

Kittery, Jan'y 7th, 1790.

Dear Sir: I have received the favour of yours of the 28th ult, and Observed the Contents there of.

I believe that when I last saw you at Sanford, you did not believe my Cautions were necessary. However, by this time, you must be Sensible my Judgments of the dyspositions of the populace were Judicious. It now really is perilous times here.

A number of Factions have nearly Concentred to bring on a General Insurrection, (which pray God he may avert,) for the anti-federalists, or those for a Separate Government of the Main. Those proprietors of Opposite Interests, Electioneering, and many other popular Characters, are all in the scale ag'st sincere and necessary openly bearing Testimony against popular Tumults.—Some persons whose duty calls them to act against Riots, seem very loth to do anything. Rather speak favourably of them, and are very cold about taking any course for punishing these crimes.

The first Riot that has been in this Country, was at Kittery, on the evening of the 11th of August last. Abo't one hundred persons assembled and took a man out of his house, for some affront or other, and Halled him in a Cart about one mile; Throwing dirt and all manner of Filth that they could get in the streets at him, untill they almost Drowned him; and then halled him out upon the Banks of the River Naked, having Torn all his clothes off, and had it not been for two,—more Humane than some of the others,—he would have perished there.

Sometime in Sept'r last, there was another small riot at Kittery; broke into a man's House in the night and beat man and his wife almost to Death.

Sometime in October last there was a riot at Wells; and

Burnt a Dwelling House ; and I have heard that another House in the sam place since was attempted to be set afire.

In Nov'r last, those two mobs at Sanford which you was acquainted of, and several more since from that quarter, being against Joseph Chadbourn, Esq., of Little Falls, William Hanson, &c. &c. And I am Credibly Informed that they have Combined for fifty miles back not to pay any more debts on taxes.

Should these things be in reality as is rumored, if Government does not make use of energetic measures Immediately, I fear it will cost much blood and Treasure. They threaten death and destruction to all persons who shall attempt to bring them to punishment.

Such flagrant abuses of Law and Government, if not punished, must destroy the whole sweets of Life. and the enjoyment of every thing Valuable in life.

Write me by the post from time to time if any thing you have to communicate. I am, Dear Sir,

Your most Hum'le Serv't, J. H.

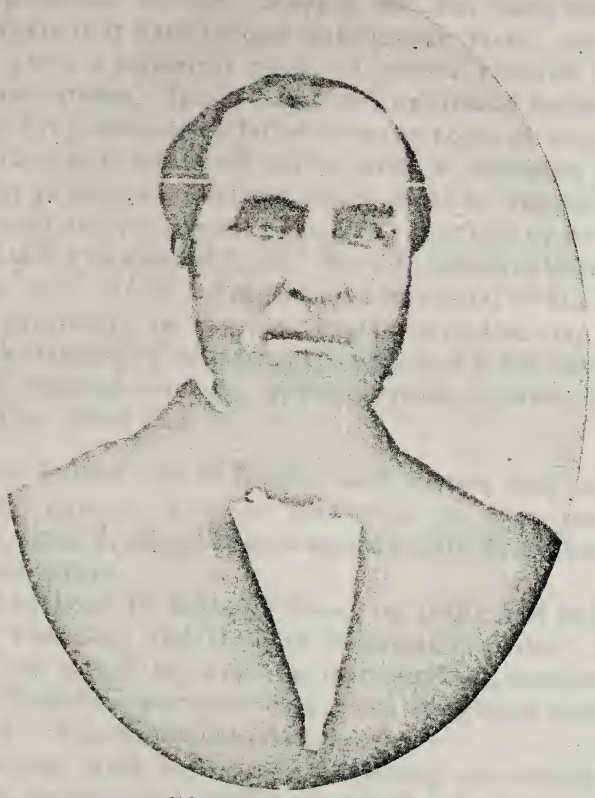
Kittery Represented at West Point.

To Capt. Thomas Hammond, In Kittery :

Sir: a Greeable to Orders from Col. Ichabod Goodwin: and He orders to Detatch twenty four men from our town to go to West Point, and there to Du Duty for three months; and the Despersion for your Company is five, which you are to Detach ; and to make your Return to me on the twenty six Day of this July. And when the militia are not Drafted there is a fine of ten Pound to be Paid in twenty four ours. The Detachment is from the Band only. And every man is to Equip him Self as the Law Dericts. And I Send you a Resolve of the General Court. Pray Don't Delay the time. This from your friend and humble Servant,

John Shapleigh, *Major.*

Kittery, July 17, 1781.



HORACE PARKER, ESQ.



Horace Parker

and his Progenitors.

The story of a man's life cannot always be limited to a simple memorial of him. It may prove a chapter of valuable biographical history. Many a life has been blended with events that have become unforgotten facts; and actually prove a historical page,—a record referred to by later generations. It is a frequently expressed regret that some of our predecessors failed to make notes of events in which they were interested participants or witnesses; and thus left no helpful statement which could be shaped into the printed and permanent page. We find this to be true of HORACE PARKER, of Eliot. We will endeavor to review his life and career by repeating a memorial of him published originally in the *Portsmouth Times*, Dec. 12, 1900; and by enlarging or collecting more facts of a life that was literally braided into the events of years,—fourscore and five. The *Times* said :—

Horace Parker, one of Eliot's well known and highly respected citizens, died at his home in that town,—Dec. 11, 1900, at the advanced age of eighty-five years and twenty-six days.

He was born in Kittery, Nov. 16, 1815; and was the son of Theodore and Hannah (Gunnison) Parker. The family, of which he was the last survivor, consisted of twelve children,—six sons and three daughters reaching maturity. Three died in early infancy.

Inheriting from his ancestors a strong and robust constitution, by temperate and careful living he enjoyed unbroken health up to within a year of his death, when the infirmities of advancing age warned him that the sands of life were running out. But an enlightened faith in the promises of the Savior of Mankind enabled him to bear with christian patience his afflictions, and to meet death with fortitude and resignation, after the long and well-spent life.

Mr. Parker received his early education in the district schools of his native town, until about the age of seventeen years, when he entered Strafford Academy, to take a thorough English course; after which he entered Phillips Academy to prepare for College. He entered Bowdoin College in 1841 and graduated from that institution in 1845, taking the degree of A. M.

During his College life, as was customary with students who had to work their way up, he taught schools in various towns in York County.

In 1846, he was appointed Principal of the Eliot Academy, where he taught several successive terms with marked success.

In 1847, he was appointed Clerk to the Paymaster at the United States Navy Yard at Portsmouth; he held the position thirteen years.

After retiring from that position, he resumed the occupation of Teacher in the Public Schools of York County; and during his long and active life as Teacher, he taught upward of *Seventy Terms* in Kittery, York, Eliot, North Berwick,—in all of which he was eminently successful.

He always felt a deep interest in Public Affairs, and did what he thought would best promote the welfare of his Town, County, State and Nation.

He occupied many positions of trust in the Town and County, such as County Commissioner, Town Treasurer, Collector of Taxes; and he was also for many years one of the Superintending School Committee of Eliot; always taking great interest in all that pertained to the success of the Public Schools in that town.

His conduct in all the public positions which he held, was marked with scrupulous fidelity, integrity and honor.

For many years in connection with other labors, he cultivated and superintended his farm in Eliot, and was a successful farmer and gardener.

Mr. Parker was married in 1855 to Miss Abigail Fogg, daughter of John and Mary Fogg, with whom he lived happily for nearly half a century. From this union an only son was born in 1856, who died in infancy. His wife

died several years since, deeply mourned and unforgotten. —Thus lived and died an honest man, full of years, with the esteem and respect of his neighbors and all who had the pleasure of his acquaintance.—*Times.*

This tribute to Horace Parker, gleaned from the public press, will revive memories not only of the man, but of the various educational institutions and offices with which his life and services blended. Perhaps no one ever manifested more clearly than he, the native elements aad characteristics that made him a success in the school-room and elsewhere , for his home life, and his daily walk among men, showed his self-possession and gentlemanly bearing. He walked and talked and had the expression in face, dress and demeanor of the "country gentleman." Even when he worked in his garden or field, he wore the white linen and the glistening collar, as if reading in his library or standing in his school-desk.

It is remembered, too, that he never manifested ill-temper ; never was aggravated. If some one in his presence became a little excessive. he could *call him down*, (as the expression is,) or bring him to a native balance ; but he did it without any stir, or fret, or severity of tongue.

Another marked trait was the unyielding persistency that always brought him success. Perhaps he never knew defeat in any undertaking or effort. This certainty gave him a firm step and an easy and free carriage ; his very bearing indicated the quiet steadiness of self-possession and assurance.

For his amusements and entertainments, he frequented the Lecture-rooms and Lyceums of the years ago. He rode into Portsmouth for these hours and occasions of pleasantness ; and thus kept step with the progressive and instructive thought from Preacher, Teacher and Lecturer.

As an amusement his earlier years revealed or developed a fondness for the Checker-board. He became noted for his ready skill ; so much so that he was drawn by invitations to the city,—and at Parker House, Boston, met

friends and established the reputation for quickness of perception. A defeat was never counted in as his portion of the game.

But, to return again to the reminiscences of his professional years,—his schools and his official duties, so very natural to him:

It will be recalled that he was not only teacher and officer, but also a most ready and safe Surveyor. Like his father before him, he traced and defined many an acre in Eliot and adjoining towns; and his accuracy caused him to be called to these surveys often. The instruments of the father and the son yet remain; reminders of the sterling men who carried them.

Of the various educational positions occupied so ably by him, there is one that gives him more fame than the simple tradition that he was a Teacher. It was a position that had an interesting historic bearing. He was by appointment of the State Educational Officials, the First Principal of the Normal School in Maine. It will be recalled by Eliot people, that this School of much public interest, had its earliest installment at our Academy; and was later transferred to other institutions in various sections of the State, till the special Normal Schools were established in their own buildings.

This School of reputation had, as above stated, for its First Principal and Director,—Horace Parker. A wiser man, perhaps, could not have been selected; for he not only had the experience and practice of the School Master, but also the intuitive wisdom to scatter hints and suggestions that would not fail to be helpful when the students begun the actual practice at the Teacher's desk.

Nor did he limit himself to the School Master's Desk. He gave his interest also to the Sunday School at the Congregational Church. For a long time he was its Superintendent; and, later, was the acceptable Teacher of the Bible Class; his ready familiarity with languages enabling him to give free and full translation of the original Word.

It is with pleasure, too, that we find on record, that his wife,—Mrs. Abigail (Fogg) Parker,—was at the same time a co-laborer in Church interests. She was President for years of the Ladies Circle; and when a new Meeting-house was needed, she was instrumental in bringing $300 to the Treasury. Some lives surely are more than valuable.

A genealogical glance at the ancestors of Horace Parker, will introduce us to a leading and highly intellectual family, who rank among the first in office and esteem, viz :

His father, Theodore Parker, an important townsman in town and county official interests; the grandfather Benjamin; and a gifted relative, William Parker, of Portsmouth. Horace treasured among his papers a few letters of William, dated 1740-45. They will be included in the following pages and revive the long-ago Past.

The Family Record of Theodore Parker, father of Horace, gives the names of twelve children; nine of them lived to maturity. It reads as follows:

Theodore Parker, born June 6, 1778
Hannah Gunnison, born Oct. 30, 1779
Married, Sept. 18, 1800
Hannah, the wife, died Tuesday, Oct. 9, 1832,
at ten o'clock, forenoon.

The Children:

Gilman, twin, born July 11, 1801, died Nov. 9, 1801
Betsey G. twin, born July 11, 1801, died Aug. 13, 1801
Mary, born October 17, 1802
Hannah, born Dec. 22, 1804, married Nov. 20, 1825
Benjamin G. born March 4, 1807
William, twin, born July 19, 1809, died Sept. 10, 1810
Eunice, twin, born July 19, 1809, married Noah Kimball
March 13, 1833. See "publishment" below
Leonard, born November 29, 1811
Theodore, born Nov. 28, 1813, died in Boston, Nov. 9, '32
Horace, born Nov. 16, 1815, married Abigail Fogg
Charles William, born Dec. 11, 1817.
Pierce, born Nov. 8, 1821, died Oct. 13, 1832

The copy of the old fashioned *Publishment*, once hung

on the Meeting-house door, announcing the anticipated wedding of Eunice Parker, has been preserved, and reads as follows:

I Hereby Certify that an intention of Marriage between Mr. Noah Kimball and Miss Eunice Parker, both of Kittery, has been entered with me, fourteen days prior to date hereof, and published in the Town of Kittery as the Law directs. Josiah Haley, Town Clerk.

Kittery, March 9, 1833.

The father, being a Justice, may have performed the service, for a slip of paper states:

Kittery, March 13th, 1833.

Married. Mr. Noah Kimball and M's Eunice Parker, both of Kittery. Theodore Parker, Justice Peace.

We now turn to Theodore Parker, the father of Horace Parker. The records and documents concerning him are of interest, and reveal a highly esteemed townsman.

The earliest paper is his purchase of real estate, of Edmund Hutchings, at Kittery, in 1805; this land adjoined that of Noah Parker and John Gunnison.

A year later, 1806, May 6, he became an Officer in the Militia. By appointment of Caleb Strong, Gov'r and Commander in Chief of Mass'tts, he became Lieut. of a Company in the First Reg. of Infantry in the First Brigade, Sixth Division of the Militia of this Commonwealth; and they trusted, [it is written,] in his "ability, courage and conduct." On Dec. 20, 1806, Moses Lyman, Lt. Colo. Comona't wrote, "Then Lieut. Theodore Parker, took and Subscribed the several Oaths required of him by the Constitution and laws of the Commonwealth of Mass'tts, and that of the U. S. for the faith-full discharge of the trust required of him."

In 1814 we find him addressed in a letter, as *Captain* Theodore Parker, by Joshua T. Chase, Rep. to General Court at Boston. Mr. Chase writes first, of lands for sale at Milton; and then refers to the Session of the Court. "Some resolves," he says, have been laid on the table in

"the House which every member has and will oppose that has a drop of American Blood running in his veins;" one of which referred to some efforts to approbate the Vermont Governor in certain efforts, evidently understood by Theodore, and therefore not written out.

In 1815, Sept. 5, he receives an official notice from William Cutts, Adj't. It has the taint of the breath of the 1812 war:—

Massachusetts Militia:

1st Regiment, 1st Brigade, 6th Division:

Capt. Theodore Parker is hereby Notified to meet with your Subaltern Officers, in complete Uniform, together with every non-commissioned Officer and Soldier under your command, Arm'd, &c., as the Law directs, for Review and Inspection of Arms and Equipments, at York, by the Court House, on Friday, the Twenty-Second day of Sept'r Instant, at Nine o'clock in the morning to join said Reg't, which must be formed precisely at ten o'clock, and no Company can be received after that hour.

You will draw your Powder, and caution your men against disorderly conduct, agreeable to Law.

The Reg't will be formed and discipline introduced agreeable to *the Elements of War*.

By order of Masterson Young, Maj'r Commandant.

Kittery, Sept. 5, 1815. Wm. Cutts, Adj't.

Again, on the fifth day of February, 1824, J. Mitchell, Secretary of State, forwarded Theodore Parker's nomination and appointment by Gov'r Parris of Maine, as Justice of the Peace: "Know ye, That Albion K. Parris, our Governor, reposing special trust and confidence in the integrity, ability and discretion of Theodore Parker, of Kittery, Esquire, hath nominated and by and with the consent of our Council, appointed the said Theodore Parker, Esq., one of our Justices of the Peace for the County of York."

The York County Justice met his duties honorably and satisfactorily for the seven appointed years, it may be

judged, by the fact that, when they expired, Gov. Samuel Smith, (March 19, 1831,) "reposing special trust and confidence in the integrity, ability and discretion," of Mr. Parker, re-appointed him for the same office for another seven years.

Yet again, March 14th, 1838, Gov'r Edward Kent, "assigned, constituted and appointed him" * * * "for and during the next seven years," "to be one of our Justices of the Peace and of the Quorum.

And, August 12, 1846, Gov. Anderson appointed him to the same office seven years more.

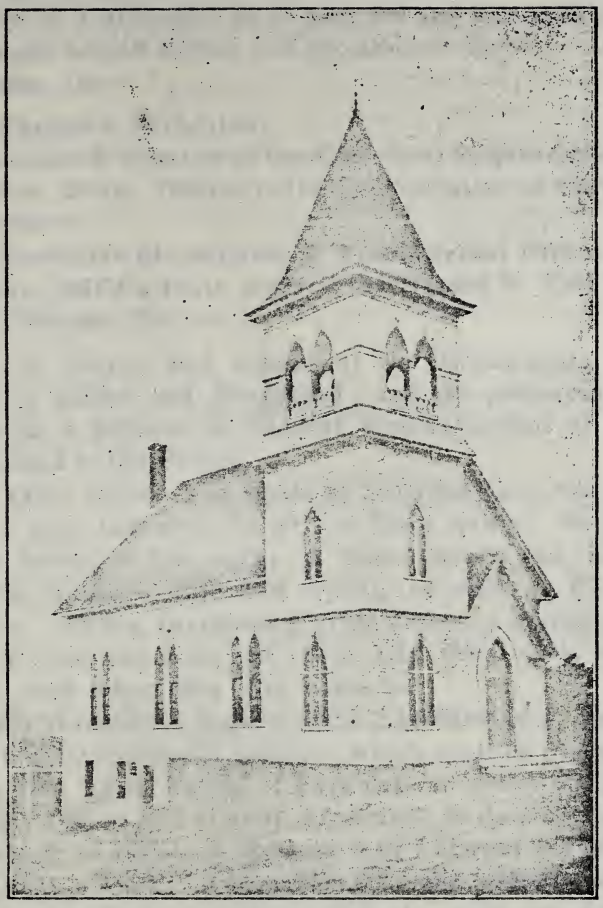
We will now give a few letters, carefully preserved in a collection of family documents, by Horace Parker. They give a glimpse at the religious prints, the school books, &c.; and allude to the famed Whitefield, who was, perhaps, the first stirring Evangelist who visited New England. Years later he came again and died; his coffined body is in a vault beneath a Meeting-house at Newburyport. The following letter,—the first and the longest,—is dated one hundred and sixty-four years ago:

Letters of William Parker, 1742-45. Dated at Portsmouth, N. H.; addressed to Mr. David Jeffreies, Merch't at Boston.

Portsmo', Nov'r 12th, 1742.

Sir: Herewith I send your Book upon the Divinity of Our Saviour. I have Read it with Satisfaction, & think the Subject well handled, & give you my hearty thanks for Sight and long use of it. I am glad to send it to you as it gives me an Occasion of Corresponding with you; & thereby Renewing acquaintance; and tho' that may be only an Occasion of Some trouble to you. yet I conceive you will readily undergo it, if it will be Serviceable to me.

I believe I am in your debt. tho' I know not how much, for some things you sent me heretofore; & perhaps the readiest way to get that Discharged, is to add a Little to it, & therefore I beg you to Purchase *Firmin's Real Christian*, lately Reprinted & Sold by Edwards & Blanchard, and send me, with an accompt of ye Cost, & what I left to pay you before,—or, rather, what I owed you.



Fourth Meeting House,—First Church.



I have another piece of Service for you, if you please, which is to go to Cox's Shop, which I observe is advertized to be lately opened with a valuable Collection of Books, & take a Catalogue of the Law Books, with ye prices. & send me; also Inquire for a Book Entitled the Geography of Children; & if you see any Remarkably advantageous School Books, add the amount thereof. Inquire further for—

Law's Christian Perfection;

The Grounds & Reasons of the Christian Regeneration, or the New Birth, Offered to the Consideration of Christians & Deists;

A Demonstration of the Gross & Fundamental Errors of a Late Book, call'd a Plain Acc't of the Nature & End of the Lord's Supper, &c.,—

wherein the Nature and Extent of the Redemption of Mankind is stated and Explained; and the pretences of the Deists for a Religion of Natural Reason instead of it, are Examined to the Bottom.

These three Books, are wrote by William Law, who is I think, a most Ingenious as well as Pious writer. So far as I have tasted of his works, I think there's few men write with so much Life and Spirit, as well as Close Reasoning. I have, therefore, a great desire of seeing ye above. If they are to be had there, Lay them aside and Send me word what they may come to.

You may reasonably Expect Some Extraordinary apology for this Extraordinary Request, which must be troublesome to you. But, Really, I have none to make but the Experience I have had of your Readiness to do a friendly Office, which is rather a Reason why I should not have Imposed such a Task. Add to this that my acquaintance at Boston is but Narrow; which ought to make me treat those who are of that number there with the more civility. So that I must Rely upon your mere good Nature to do the Business & apologize for me too. Yet, if it inconsists with yonr Affairs too much, pray use the freedom to deny me.

Thus much for Business.

As to *Religious* affairs here,—It seems to me that the

Love of many Waxes Cold. There is a sensible abatement of the Zeal & warmth that seemed to be in the possession of people's hearts, Sometime ago. And I am apt to think that among other things that have Contributed to it, this Disposition & Conduct of Leading people at Boston, has not failed of operating considerably.

You know the old Bible question was, "Have any of the Rulers Believed?" and *Regis ad Exemplum*, is a maxim of the Same Importance. The metropolis of every country always did and aiways will have a considerable influence over other places in the same country. But, notwithstanding, there are a Great many in comparison of former times, that are vigorously travelling toward Zion, with their faces fixt toward it.

I think I can say it truly, tho' to my Shame, that many Young Persons whom I have in time past lookt upon with concern, as apprehending them to be in pursuit of nothing but trifles & vanity, that now out Strip me far; are farther Advanced in Real Goodness & the Divine Life.

* * But I fear I shall tire you and Lose the Post too. Pray inform me how things stand at Boston in General, with yourself in particular, & any others you think proper, if this request is not too free.

I can only stay to add, that if you are not unwilling, I would not forget to trouble you now and then with a Letter; and Let you know that there is (so long as that shall be the case) in the Land of the Living, Such a Creature as ——— Your friend &

Humble Serv't, William Parker.

Portsm' Octob'r 26th, 1744.

Dear Sir: I Readily acknowledge with gratitude your Remembrance of me, Signified to Mr. Wibird & Requesting him to ask me whether the Law Book you had would Suit me? If you will please to Send it, whatever is Right you Shall Receive. I can, in a Catalogue of Law Books I have (when time allows,) find the Sterling price, by wch we will Regulate ye affair, according to the conditions it is in.

Mr. Wibird also Informs me you have Pool's Critick's to Sell; for £20, old Tenor. As I have a Son, who, I hope will take to the Study of Divinity, though he is now but young, being about thirteen,—Intending, if the Lord Shall Enable me, to give him a Liberal Education, I should be glad to take them; only having Lately laid out a good deal of money, [at least for me,] I know not but I shall be straitened. However, if you'll send them, if I can't keep them. I'll find a Market where I may have Some advantage by them, unless you can make a better advantage to yourself elsewhere.

If you send them. Let it be a Careful hand,—Coldwold, Parsons, Pearson, or some other of our Coasters.

I was in hopes I should have seen you when here. I was in a hurry then, or should have waited on you. I am now in haste & have time only to tell you that Since Mr. Wibrid wrote, & even within this Hour, three of the Mast Ships are got in. Several People are gone down to See Mr. Whitefield, who is on board Capt. Dalling, who is one of those arrived. He is not yet come up to Town; & the Post being Ready to go, I Can't wait to tell you that I have Seen the man. But Doubtless you will have an Opportunity to See & hear him your Self e'er Long.

I must Conclude with Saying that I should be glad to hear from you now and then, and y't You would not forget to Communicate from time to time what may be to the Edification of your friend

and Humble Serv't, William Parker.

More about the Evangelist and the Books; Whitefield and money; &c.

Portsm. Novem. 2, 1744.

Sir: Regarding rhe books we have been Speaking of: Whether they ought to Come at your Risk or mine, I know not. If on yours, the mony must Come on mine. However, I hope there is no great Danger, be it as you will. You will advise me, another way, by what Conveyance they Come. You may send Ditton. 'Tis a Book I have wanted to See Lately. I formerly Read it. and Resolved to get it Some time or other.

As for School books, I am pretty well furnished at present, & have that you mention, tho' not So neatly bound. Tho I know not how I should Determine, had you mentioned the Names.

—You have doubtless heard that Mr. Whitefield has been Confined Ever Since his Landing at York, with an Ill turn of the Cholick. He & Some others went out of the Ship into a Scooner belonging to New Castle, in hope of getting in Sooner than the Ship; wch they failed of doing. How ever, the Scooner got into York & there he has been ever Since.

There is one Mr. Smith who came with him; & as he belongs to Boston, 'tis probable you may know him; from whom, (if so,) yon may have a Satisfactory acco't, whether he grows in grace, in Wisdom, &c.

Mr. Wibird had a Small time with him, i. e. Smith; who told him Mr. Whitefield had Such a Constant manifestation of the Light of God's Countenance, Such an Over bearing Sense of the Love of Christ, that kept him in Continual Labour for His Service.

The Capt. of the Ship told me that he was a good Man; that he took a World of pains, that, to do himself justice, he did not value money; with much more to the Same purpose in his way of Commendation. One thing, tho' is worthy of Note: that he gave the Money which he had by his wife, (wch was not Small,) to her Relations. But you'll have a fuller acco't by other hands.

I have Read two Small Pamphlets he Lately wrote; one a letter, giving an acc't of a Suit at Law, which he & other methodists have Lately been Ingaged in. The other, an answer to an anonymous Pamphlet published to bring them into Discredit, by the countenance of the Bishop of London & other Bishops. By this answer, (a second part of which is to be printed here,) Mr. Whitefield discovers the Wisdom of the Serpent with the Innocence of the Dove. There is a great deal of true wit & keen Satyre, Mixt with a good Spirit.

But I refer you to Mr. Wibird, who has seen Mr. Whitefield; & to others that have far better acc't.

I have only time to add that all those whom we have Reason to think Love, or desire to Love, ye Lord Jesus Christ, are glad of Mr. Whitefield's Coming; & have Raised hopes wch I trust will not be in vain.

I am Your friend & Serv't, William Parker.

Whitefield in Mr. Fitch's pulpit; the highly esteemed Mr. Brown, &c.

Portsm'h, Nov'r 23, 1744.

Dear Sir: I Intended to have Sent you a more Significant Letter by this Post, viz., One Covering the money for your Books; at Least for Pool. But not having Enough by me, & by Reason of Several Avocations, could not go out after any. The Thanksgiving, too, Striking off one day this week from Secular affairs.

I will, if possible, Convey it to you by the next Post, if no private Conveyance presents Sooner; unless you can order the payment of it here; or any other way which will suite with your affairs fully as well. If so you will let me know it. If not I had as leave Send it; for it makes no difference to me.

Pearson tarryed So Long at Cape Ann, that I never Received the books Before Wednesday afternoon last; and Monday being Thaksgiving, I could not look over ye Law book to Say any thing to you of ye price. And since I have been writing this, a boy bro't me in Ditton's, I observe 'tis not one of the best Editions, & that it has been used. Please to tell me what you Expect for it?

I am now to beg a favour of you, or Rather of your Spouse, in behalf of my Eldest Daughter, which is, to send her by the Post, a Yard of yellow Canvas, Such as they work Irish stitch upon. There is no such to be bo't here, & I know not but you may have it to Sell. If not I pray the favour to purchase it; for I know not who to make so free with. Besides, let me know ye Cost, & I'll forth with Repay you.

Mr. Whitefield was out yesterday, & preach'd In Mr. Fitch's Meeting-house, after the Common Service was over; a Discourse very Suitable to the Occasion, from

those words in the Proverbs, "Righteousness Exalteth a Nation," which he managed in a most agreeable manner.

I observed your Spouses two Sisters there; but have not heard their Sentiments on the Discourse; tho' I fear they Labour under unmoveable prejudices, & associate with none but such as add to the weight of them; for tis a principle, I have observed, Generally Imbibed by the People of Mr. Brown's Church, that no man comes up to him for preaching. And not only so, but they Generally dislike all that Some other people call a Work of God; & because they cant see perfection in all o' those who have been the Subjects of it, think they have good Reason to Reject the whole as a Delusion.

Also, "Have any of the Rulers, &c., believed?" you know was the question of old, and is still.

Mr. Whitefield, I hear, is Soon Coming towards Boston. I hope he will have a prosperous Journey.

But I can only add, I am Yo'r friend &

Humble Serv't, William Parker.

Mr. Whitefield and the Sacrament. Newspaper Scrubs and Scraps.

Portsmouth, Dec. 28, 1744.

Dear Sir: I fear you have tho't me guilty of a faulty negligence & delay in not writing to you these three weeks past; for wch you have just cause of complaint as things stand at present.

But the Reason of my delay was the hopes of a Convenient Opportunity to have sent by a private hand, which I waited for but have been so unlucky as to miss of Several; and being unwilling to delay you any longer, have enclosed twenty-four pounds, [£24,] which apply to my Credit. Wt Remains, a little time will Produce.

I have Observed in an Advertisemeut of Books, which Edwards has, among others, Hallyburton, against the Deists; w'ch is a book I have been Inquiring after a long time. Pray you, therefore, to get it for me.

I am utterly at a loss how to do you Justice with Respect to the Law book you Sent me; for it is an old thing; a bad Edition. Enough to blind a man to Read it; & in

no great use, if it were a good Edition. I am, however, willing you Should have the value of it, if I could come at. Say what you think it worth?

The Book I spake to you of, which I have, with ye Sterling price of all Law Books, &c. is not at home; So that I have not looked whether it is there.

I am Obliged to you & your Spouse for the pains you been at to get yd of Canvas. I am unwilling to Occasion you any farther trouble; but if you are willing to take it, that lessens the burthen,—the use I understand it for, is pocket books.

I shall Esteem it an Addition of no small wei't to past favours, if you will find a good Edition in *usum Delphini*, (for I think these are of that sort,) of Cicero's Orations, for my Son, who wants one much; being Obliged to borrow. If I forget not, I think I Saw one at Elliot's or Henchman's Shop, when at Boston. Be it where it will, when you meet with it, secure it, & let me know ye price, & I'll Send you the money.

—I have Observed w't a variety of Sentiments there are Concerning the Case of Mr. Whitefield's Administering the Sacrament at Dr. Coleman's. I should be glad to have your tho't of it; & whether the Dr.—as some hint,—has Seen Cause to wish he had not gone so far. For my own part, I think in Such Cases I should not be the least uneasy. I could join with any Person of any Protestant Communion; Especially that I had so much Reason to think Sincere.

I can't think it a point of Importance, whether we partake sitting, standing or kneeling; whether we Pray by a form or Extempore, &c., only as there may be more Convenience in one way than any other. But I should never disturb the peace of my neighbours on these acc'ts; however others may & do think differently, 'tis good to know their Reasons that if they are just, they may have their proper Influence.

I can't but think as pure Religion, vital Piety prevails, a Concern about the circumstantials will abate in that pure

& peaceful State of the Church, when the Lion shall lie down with the Lamb. There will be no differences on that head. He that is thoroughly concerned to get the necessaries of Life, is not at leasure to attend to the Ornamental part of it.

There is to be seen a great Deal of the Malice & Envy of the Devil in these Scrub blundering, nonsensical scraps printed in Some News Papers ag't Mr. Whitefield,—especially Fleet's, which I have tho't proves him, i. e. Whitefield, to be a good man. The Devil would not trouble himself so much about a Deceiver.

There is a Letter printed by Fleet to Mr. Whitefield, w'ch is advertised (with a Notation how Quick it sold off.) which seems to be wrote with a Strain of good Sense, without Ill manners, & with an Appearance of a Concern for the Interests of Religion. I could wish Mr. Whitefield would vouchsafe to answer it, altho' the author has not put his name to it; for otherwise, from the author's Remarks in the Close, Mr. Whitefield's charact'r may Suffer, even with good men. I believe notwithstanding all, he is a good man; enjoys more of the Sensible presence of God, than perhaps any man at least for more than a Century past has been known to do. But the time is not yet come for Such a General Reformation as we hope will be.

& therefore Offences must come; Stumbling Stones must be in the way, till Providence shall have accomplished its Designs.

Where men's minds are touch'd with a just Sense of the Importance of things, the necessity of finding out truth & the many unhappy & almost Invincible prejudices we Labour under from within & without, there would be more coolness in Debate, Solicitude in Inquiring, more fear & concern to avoid mistakes.

The Lord Grant that *we* may be delivered out of the Snare; out of the power of prejudices; & may find the Truth that Shall make us True.

I find in my Self many Seeret Latent prejudices ag't the truths of God's Word, which never discover themselves but under the appearance of some virtue; and perhaps

there are many more w'ch I know not, & wch I take to be the Effects of some good principle. Wt Reason, then, have I to pray as David: "Lord, Search me & Try me."

I can only add, May the God of Truth Guide *us* into all necessary Truth; and preserve us Blameless; and when you put up requests for your Self, Remember Your friend

& Humble Serv't, William Parker.

P. S. My Regards to your Spouse, & thanks for her trouble for me.

I should touch you on another point, was it not for fear of losing ye Post, & that you will think there's Enough already.

Mr. Whitefield again, and the newspaper squibs, scraps, and scurrilous pens.

Portsmouth, Jan. 29th, 1445.

Dear Sir: Having this Opportunity accidentally presenting (per Mr. West,) I let you know I remember you. *

I have of Late been meditating to Say something to you on the vile treatment Mr. Whitefield meets with from many hands in the Squibs, Scraps, and Scurrilous pieces wrote ag't him. But my affairs will not admit of so long a neglect as to give you my Sentiment of him.; and those things wch Relate to him, only in General terms & a concise manner.

I Could heartily Wish to See Justice done to his Character & merit by some able hand in some such method as this, viz.:

First, by Considering what the State of Religion was in New England before & at the time of his first Visit?

2dly. What was it afterwards to this time? or, what may be look'd upon as the Consequences of this visit?

3dly. Whether he can justly be considered as the blameable Cause of those Irregularities & disorders so much complained of, or whether Such things must not naturally arise or accompany a Reformation whenever it comes. I Say some such method with Such other Submissions & particular heads as would arise in the Discourse? Is there nobody of abiliry that can be found so his friend, or rather so much the friend of truth? or, at

least that can discern the truth in this case? I can't but think the Opposition made to him proceeds from the wickedness of bad men; and the corruption of those who are not so that have appeard ag't him. There is Envy, Jealousy, &c., moved in them by his Extraordinary Zeal. Diligence, Success, &c.; and there they lay hold of all occasions to diminish his merit, Exposing his Infirmities rather than Covering them with the mantle of Love. And who behav'd best of Noah's Sons, the Event Shew'd.

And as to the Opposition, the Reproach & Scoffs so liberally bestowed from the prophane or the Deistical party,—which by the way is pretty large in Boston,—in short all those who have no Religion, I can't but think it a good proof that he is a good man & doing God Eminent Service.

And as to the disturbance in families, Separations from Churches, &c., it Seems to me no more than we might reasonably Suppose, when ever a Reformation begins. For, Suppose a Real Reformation to be Set on foot by Providence (if they wont allow what we think one to be so,) can it be supposed it would be universal as to individuals? If not must there not necessarily arise disputes? For what Concord hath Christ with Belial? Those that hate to be Reformed would in this case call those that were so,—mad, enthusiasts, fools, disturbers of the public peace, &c. Such could not hold fellowship; at least the young converts would think it their Duty to withdraw till they were better Instructed.

In short, I can hardly think of any one thing that has happened in the Late times, but it seems to me must be in the case here supposed.

And I suppose the case was exactly the same as to such disputes, even in the apostles times, Especially among the Polite Grecians, Romans, &c. For Suppose at a Sermon of St. Paul's, the wife was awakened, her Husband not; she is Immediately for Casting away her Dumb Idols; he Sayd she was Distracted. She tho't she ought to Separate and not live with an Infidel.

And hence they observed at Lystra, "These that have turned the world upside down!" Servants thought they ought to forsake their masters who were not believers. Now that this was the Case, Several passages in St. Paul's Epistles plainly discover.

Now to those Gentlemen who profess to have the Cause of Christ at heart, who have wrote ag't Mr. Whitefield, it seems Strange to me that they could take no Notice of his flaming zeal, his Indefatigable Industry & Diligence, &c., and it would be stranger than all the Rest, if a man who has done, preached, wrote so much, in such a short time, should be guilty of no mistakes.

Besides Picking out & Squeezing particular passages to make him say what he was charged with, & taking no notice of the abundance he has Said that Shew him to be Orthodox & the Reviver of it, is such usage as Tyndall,—ye Great advocate for Deism,—gives the greatest Divines in the Church of England, making them say there's no Religion but morality, by quoting passages out of their Discourses on moral subjects.

But I am in a hurry, & yet forget myself.

Pray Excuse the huddle of thoughts.

Remember the book for my Son.

Mr. Wibird tells me he looks for you here. Are you Coming Quickly? If so, I'll break off, provided you won't Serve me as you did Last time; & till then,

I Remain, Y'r friend & Serv't, William Parker.

The sermons preached by Evangelist Whitefield in our neighborhood and throughout New England, were designated as *New Light*; they stirred bitterness. One of the Evangelist's devoted friends and travelling companion, was Rev. Daniel Rogers, of Ipswich, brother of Rev. John of Eliot; and the Rev. Mr. Jennison of Salem, wrote of his *New Light*: "Rogers of Ipswich, one of this Pseudo Apostles, displayed his Talent in ye Town, (Salem) on Sunday. * * But I thank God that few of my church went to hear him, and those yt did wholly disliked him."

A Convenient Highway. 1706.

The Desire of the Inhabitants belonging to Andrew Neall's Garrison, and more Especially the Desire of Timothy Waymouth, to the Selectmen of Kittery, is that there might be a Convenient highway & Landing place Laid out at the River Side, where it may be found or Thought most Convenient and Suitable for Transportation, as also Some necessary highways to Commons.

	Timothy Waymouth
Jacob Rhods	Nich'o Gowen
Daniel Furbish	Sam'll Shorey
Bartho'w Thompson	Edw'd Andrews
Thomas Thompson	James Ferguson
Alexand'r Ferguson	William Smith

Berwick, April ye 9th, 1706. In answer to the within request, we the Subscribers have Laid out a Convenient and Necessary Landing place, Bounded as Followeth:

beginning at the Lower Corner of Wm. Hearls his land, which land is Adjoyning to Andrew Neall's Land, and from thence fourteen poles by the river Side, and it is Eight poles Back from Said River; & there is also a highway land out to said Landing place four poles Wide on a Ridge of Upland which Lyeth between Edward Waymouth his land, and the afore mentioned land of William Hearls, Until it Comes Even with Timothy Waymouth's house, where it is Laid a Cross a Swamp U ntill it Comes to the highway Called Mast Cove Way, and the Turn into said Way is Sixpole Wide at the aforesaid house.

James Warren
John Hill
Joseph Hill
James Emery
Selectmen.

A True Copy of the Original, Transcribed and Compared May 12th, 1712. p. Jos. Hammond, Clerk.

Glance at the War. 1812–16.

Eliot, September 17, 1814.

At a legal meeting of the Inhabitants of the town of Eliot, qualified by the Constitution to vote for Representatives, holden at Eliot, on the 17th day of Sept'r, 1814,—

Voted. That John Hammond, Esq., be Moderator for said meeting.

Voted. That Jonathan Hammond, Jun'r, be Clerk, pro tem.

Voted. That the town choose a Committee of Defence and Safety in said town, to consist of three :——

Voted. To re-consider the last vote :

Voted. That the Committee consist of six, viz.:

Voted. That

Samuel Leighton, Esq., John Hammond, Esq.
Capt. Elisha Goodwin, Andrew P. Fernald, Esq.
Elisha Shapleigh, Esq., Maj. Samuel Remick,

be the Committee of Defense and Safety of said town ; and to correspond with the Committees of other towns ; and do all other matters and things that they in their wisdom may think necessary and expedient for such Committee to do.

Voted. That the Selectmen of the town be directed after three days from the time the Troops of the town march to defend the seacoast against the enemy : to—furnish the troops with rations, until the State or General Government may make provisions for them.

The Selectmen to present their accounts to the General Court for allowance and payment.

Voted that the Committee of Defence and Safety be directed to authorize and encourage a Company of Exempts to collect and organize themselves ; choose their officers ; and that the Selectmen of the town be directed to assist them with arms and provisions, as they are authorized to furnish the Militia. Attest :

Jonathan Hammond, Jun'r,
T'n Clerk, pro tem.

The election of the Eliot Committee of Safety, and the various arrangements for protection of estates, and safety of the people, made at the legal meeting of Sept. 17, 1814, (reported on page 91,) probably resulted from the following petition and the wise exertions of the inhabitants whose signatures are upon it. Traditions are still repeated of suspicious boats floating at that date. near or within the harbor. It is not strange the sound and care-taking brains saw that wisely legal steps should be taken; and the result was the security of homes and people:—

Eliot, Sept. 6, 1814.

To the Selectmen of the Town of Eliot:

Gentlemen: We the Subscribers, freeholders and inhabitants of the Town of Eliot, viewing our frontier as being in danger of an attack from the enemy, and believing that we are not in that state of preparation which we ought to be for the common defence, request you to call a Town Meeting, as soon as may be, for the following purpose, viz:

1. To choose a Moderator.

2dly. To choose a Committee of Safety, and to give them such power and authority as the necessity of the case may require, and the town may think proper; and to pass any vote or votes relative to the subject that may be deemed expedient.

Eliot, Sept. 6, 1814. (Signed)

John Fogg, Jr.	Samuel Clark
Josiah Remick	Jotham Lord
Samuel Remick	Stephen Furbish
William Hanscom	Noah Emery, Jr.
Caleb Emery	Alpheus Hanscom
David Libbey	Daniel Hanscom

Fort. 1814—1830. Eliot.

To the Hon'ble John Holmes:
Member of Congress, Washington City:

Dear Sir: The claim of Joseph Dixon, of Eliot, for damages done his land by building a Fort, in the year 1814, which I mentioned to you, I understand has been allowed and passed; but do not know the amount.

Will you please to ascertain the amount of said allowance, and write me as soon as convenience will permit;
and oblige your friend and very obedient serv't,

27th Feb. 1830. Samuel Leighton.

Military Officers. 1680.

Court at York, March 30, 1680. Military Officers:
Kittery: Captain. Charles Frost.
Lieut. Joseph Hammond.
Ensign. Thomas Abbott.

Nicholas Frost. 1663.

Estate of Nicholas Frost apprized Feb. 24, 1663:—
Lieut. Charles Frost adm'r.

	£		
Wearing apparel,	15	06	00
Homestead, 300 acres,	200	00	00
Three hundred acres, other,			
Long Marsh, 300 acres,	60	00	00
Salt Marsh, two and a half acres	5	00	00
The house and land at Kittery, adjoining Wm. Leighton, 30 acres,	20	00	00
100 acres, south side Sturgeon Creek	10	00	00
Six Oxen	44	00	00
Seven Cows,	32	00	00
Six Calves,	6	10	00

A Northeast by East Line. 1702.

Lieut. John Shapleigh's Petition.

To the Selectmen and other
Inhabitants of Kittery:

Gentlemen: Whereas the Selectmen at a Town Meeting held att Kittery, ye 21st of Feb'y, 1653, did grant and confirm unto my Predecess'r, Maj'r Nicholas Shapleigh, his heirs or Assigns forever, all that tract of Land bought of Capt. Cammock and Mr. Wannerton, ye breadth being from ye Mill Creek by ye water side, unto a little fresh brook of water near where Everet then dwelt; and so backward the said breadth halfe way to York, and so Runn upon an East & by north line, or upon that line wch those evidences Specifie, wth a Promis that if any other form'r grant made by ye Town Should fall within this sd tract of land, they should be and Remaine good to them to whom they were granted and their heirs forever; wch confirmation gratefully Recepted of. But as to ye East & by North line, my sd Predecessor thought it most convenient to Run Northeast and by East, by Reason that all ye lotts in ye Long Reach were so Run out and bounded; and also is nearer a Square from ye River. Which northeast and by East line wee have for a long time possessed, without any deniall or hinderance; ye Removeall whereof cannot be done without great Damage to my Selfe & others; and to continue as it is hinders no man's Property. Ye premises considered, Doubt not but you will Readily See Cause to confirm ye line it now Runs upon; wch is northeast and by East. And I shall as Readily allow these antient grants and Possessions wch fall within it, and Remain your Humble Servant,

Kittery, May 16, 1702. John Shapleigh.

At a legall Town meeting held at Kittery, May 16, 1702, in answer to the above Request of Lieut. Shapleigh, the Town by a fair voat Confirm ye above sd Northeast and by East line, to him, his heirs and assigns forever.

Attest, Jos. Hammond, Clerk.

An Army Letter of 1745.

Found among old manuscripts, in Eliot.

Camp before Louisbourg, June 4, 1745.

Dear Nephew: I can truly say for myself, *cælum non animum mutant qui trans mare currant.*

Several vessels here from Boston since our arrival, and not one line from any soul. I wrote you from Canso, before we left the place.

We have laid seige to the City,—Louisbourg,—five weeks this day, and may lay, for anything I see, five years ere we take it, unless we starve 'em out; or, our men-of-war go in; which is determined upon; and by God's blessing, I make no doubt of enterlng the City ere June expires.

We have annoyed and distressed them to a very great degree; taking their ships from France in sight of the City. We have, I suppose, near 1100 prisoners.

If you can send a Jaccot and Breeches, good enough to wear here, you'll oblige me.

I wrote Colo. Pollard by this; you would do well to tell him so; & pray him to send me a keg of pickled oysters, put up in vinegar.

My love to your wife and child; your mother and all friends. Let us not cease to pray for each other.

My sincere regards to Dr. Sewall.

This comes p. Giddings, (a schooner) who will return hither directly.

My love to cousin Walley.

I have some business on my hands, that I can scarce command any time to write or read.

If any news from Oliver let me know it. My service to Mr. Holmes,—to Mr. Gerrish the Post'r:

Your Lov' Uncle & friend

John Eyre.

Leighton, to keep all the fences in good Repair Dureing the Term of this Lease.

Also, the Priviledge of makeing Brick on said Farm, near the river side.

Excepting, to ye said William Leighton, out of the said Lands, two Gardens: one by the well, or near it, now in fence, and another adjoyning to ye house, and a Parcel of Land adjoyning to said Garden, between the house and Barn. Beginning at ye west corner of said Garden, & running South West nine rods or Poles; thence South East Six poles, thence & from thence Nine Poles to ye west Corner of the House; as also one eighth part of an acre more, where ye said William Leighton shall choose to have it; all which he reserves to his own use; together with the House and the remaining part of the Cellar, & ye South West End of the Barn, with Convenient Priviledges to ye same for Passing, Repassing & Improving it.

To Have and To Hold the said Tillage, mowing, Orchard and Pasture Lands (Except as is before Excepted & reserved,) together with the Priviledges & appurtenances to the same & other the Premises before mentioned as Demised to them, the Said Wm. Leighton, jun'r and John Crocker, jun'r their Executors and Assignes for & under the Rents, Covenants and Services hereafter, in these Presents Expressed, For and Dureing the time and Term of three years, to be Compleat and Ended, accounting & Reckoning from ye tenth day of March above written.

And the said William Leighton, jun'r, and the said John Crocker, jun'r, for themselves, their Heirs, Executors and Administrators, Do Covenant and Engage unto and with the said William Leighton, his Executors and assigns In Consideration of the Premises, That they will well and Truly Occupy and Improve all the Tillage Land aforesaid, by Tillage, and the said mowing Land by mowing, & ye Pasture Land for Pastureing, and keep all the fences in Good repair from time to time Dureing the Term aforesaid; and all Improvements of the Lands & Orchards to be Done in good husbandlike manner; & in Due Season

Yielding and Paying to ye said William Leighton, or to his Executors, Administrators or assigns, One half part of all the Corn, & every sort of Grain, Hay, Apples, Cyder, roots, Herbs, fruits of all Sorts that shall yearly & Every year be raised upon ye said farm, Viz:

the Hay to be well made, and Suitably put into ye Barn in the Season thereof; the Indian Corn husked & housed in ye proper place; all other Grain to be threshed, Cleansed and housed; Flax well-rotted, Dryed and in Bundles; Cyder at the Press; winter apples to be suitably Gathered & in good season, & divided. Summer apples to be used in Equal Proportion, or, if not Equally, some allowance to Be made, so as to make them Equal; all to be Done in Good order and Season.

Also the said William Leighton, jun'r, & John Crocker, jun'r, Covenant & Engage unto and with the Said Wm. Leighton, that they, ye Tenants aforesaid, will bring Sufficient Stock of Creatures to Eat & to use all their half part of the Hay, upon ye farm afores'd, and to use all the Dung upon ye Same, Dureing sd Term, and use ye Pastureing Equally between said Parties, and that they will Cut and haull from off sd Wm. Leighton's Land, so much wood from time to time, during sd Term, as he shall have occasion to use in his house; and take care of, tend, fodder & clean ye cattle of ye said Wm. Leighton, in suitable manner, in every Winter Season, dureing Said Term; and the aforesaid oxen to be Wintered upon ye said William Leighton's half part of the hay, yearly.

The Great Doors of the Cellar & passage to the Inner parts of ye Cellar, to be used by ye said Wm. Leighton, as occasion requires; and not to be Opened by either of the party aforesaid between ye fifth of November & ye fifth of September, yearly, without the Consent of both parties, but to be kept close & warm in ye winter season, yearly.

—And at the End of the Term aforesaid to Leave and Surrender up ye said farm with ye fences, Carts, Sleds, Wheels, Plows, & Others, as Good as they now are; and all other ye Premises unto the said William Leighton or

his assigns in as good condition as they now are.

—Only as ye term will End on the tenth of March, 1748, the wintering season will not be at an end, but cattle of ye Said Parties must be longer kept upon hay. The said Tenants are to keep their Cattle at said Barn as usual, until ye first day of May following. & if they have any hay left, then they may dispose thereof at Pleasure; but shall Leave that winter Dung upon ye farm.

And for the true Performance of all and Every of the Premises & Covenants & Agreements before In these Presents Expressed, according to the true intent and meaning of the Same, theSaid William Leighton, jun'r & John Crocker, jun'r, Do by these Presents, Bind and Oblige themselves unto ye Said William Leighton, in the Sum of *Fifty Pounds* Lawfull money, of ye Province of the Massachusetts Bay.

In Witness whereof the said Parties to these Indentures Inter changeably Set their hands and Seals the Day and Year first above written—

Wm. Lelghton, Jun'r.
John Crocker, Jun'r.

Signed, Sealed & Interchangeably
Delivered after Several Interlineations,
in Presence of—
Ephraim Libby.
Downing Woodman.

Selected.

The Piscataqua River.

T. B. ALDRICH.

Thou singest by the gleaming isles,
By woods and fields of corn,
Thou singest, and the heaven smiles
Upon my birthday morn.

But I within a city, I
So full of vague unrest,
Would almost give my life to lie
An hour upon thy breast;

To let the wherry listless go,
And, wrapped in dreamy joy,
Dip and surge idly to and fro,
Like the red harbor buoy.

To sit in happy indolence,
To rest upon the oars,
And catch the heavy earthy scents
That blow from summer shores.

To see the rounded sun go down
And with its parting fires
Light up the windows of the town,
And burn the tapering spires.

And then to hear the muffled tolls,
From steeples slim and white,
And watch among the Isles of Shoals
The beacon's orange light.

Old Eliot.

Four issues in 1906. Pages, two hundred;
Fifty in each number.
Subscription,—one dollar, per year.

Historical Press. Eliot, Maine.

OLD ELIOT.

DR. J. L. M, WILLIS, EDITOR.

VOL. VII. ELIOT, MAINE, JULY-SEPTEMBER, 1966. NO. III.

Eliot in the Revolution.

Dr. J. L. M. Willis.

ELIOT in the Revolution! how strangely singular is it that the name of our quiet town should be braided into such notable history as the Revolution.

Yet more strange will it seem if we affirm that the wonderful four-years' War, of 1776-80, printed on the pages of every historical school book of the United States, began on the banks of our Piscataqua. Yes, six months before Lexington, Concord and Bunker Hill,—the battles that roused every patriotic heart and head,—there was a most courageous and effectual occurrence, that blends the names of Eliot and our Mother Kittery with two New Hampshire men; and has come down to us as an inspiring tradition. Perhaps no event of the War roused among us more determination and patriotism than this effort and victory on our shore:

We are all familiar with Fort Constitution at the mouth of our river, called in early days Fort William and Mary. In 1775, the Fort was an immense earth-work, of sufficient significance to be valued by English foes. They garrisoned and equipped it with powder and guns; and defiantly and securely looked about them.

But there were others watching, too; and on the 13th of December, 1774, Kittery took the very wise course of forming a Committee of Inspection. Twenty-five strong men of the various Parishes, (largely including Eliot,) were at once on the alert, to take notice of all that the English soldiery might attempt.

June 28 of the same year, Capt. John Shapleigh, of

Eliot, commanded a company of Coast Guards, authorized to hinder any soldier or sailor of an English War-boat from landing on Kittery soil.

There was also a Night Watch, of twenty men, appointed on the 5th of June, 1775; and every night they kept a keen eye and a listening ear.

These Inspectors and Guards and Watchmen, were quiet sensible, courageous, well-balanced men; and speedily revealed their firmness and decision by the effort and success which has been not only a local tradition, but a record through the years of the passing century.

We get a glimpse of the condition of the times by Chauncey's spoken words to Congress:

On the 12th of June, 1775, Chauncey, jr., chairman of the Kittery Committee of Safety, addressed the Provincial Congress; and he stated that our town was subject daily to insults from the English; they sent letters to the shore, telling our people their houses would be beaten down, and the people made prisoners; cannon shots were often fired; no provisions could be obtained;—and Chauncey said the people must either fight or die! They "chose to fight." It was a noble paper. We need not be ashamed of our Soldier-fathers.

Not alone was our Mother Kittery alert; but across the Piscataqua there were discerning eyes; and just at this time, on a cold night in December, came John Sullivan, with a party of friends in a gondola, from Durham, N. H. They touched at Eliot and picked up some adventurous spirits; and at Portsmouth they were joined by John Langdon and a party of young patriots. They then sped their way down the river to the Fort and its sleeping garrison,—the historic Fort William, (now re-named Constitution.)

As they approached, noiseless and speechless, they suddenly grappled the armed sentry. Before he could think, he was gagged and tied arms and feet. It was but a moment,—and then the sleeping garrison were surprised and locked up.

The Commander with drawn sword appeared, only to be seized, his sword wrenched from his hand, the surrender of the Fort instantly demanded. He was put under lock and key before he could answer; and patriotic spirits were actually in control of the Fort, and possessed of its arms.

The small arms and mass of powder were as quickly as possible loaded on the gondola. Then followed a movement that has given Eliot a historic interest; and many since that day have cast interested looks across the pleasant tide to the little island known on map and in print as

FRANKS-FORT.

For it was here that the powder and arms taken from the Fort were buried, and watched over most carefully by Eliot boys. A few days later it was deemed important to transfer it secretly to another place; and it was again taken on the gondola, carried up the river, and deposited beneath the pulpit of the Durham Meeting-house.

Nor did its story end there; for John DeMerritt of Durham, loaded it into his oxcart; and it was rolled away to Charlestown, and it became actually a part of the very Messenger of Terror and of Death at the Battle of Bunker Hill.

It is not strange with all this excitement of wrenching the powder from the English grasp; the watching and the guarding of our little island,—Franksfort,—the talk and the interest in the transfer of the ammunition and guns, that all the patriotism of the Second Parish, [as Eliot was then called.] was stirred; and the winter of 1774-5, resulted in the enlistment of *three* companies of soldiers; every member belonging to our Eliot.

Kittery had six companies: the First, Fourth, and Sixth were made up entirely,—officers and ranks,—of Eliot names:

The *First* was commanded by Capt. Elisha Shapleigh;

The *Fourth* by Capt. Samuel Leighton;

The *Sixth* by Capt. Parker Foster.

These three Companies were gleaned from the population which in 1774-5 was about equal to our present count,—1,457.

In that day the boy of 16 years was allowed to enlist.

In 1775, at the tidings of Lexington and its battle, two Companies commanded by Capt. Tobias Fernald and Capt. Samuel Leighton, marched to Boston; and both were in the battle of Bunker Hill; and the same year they were at Ticonderogue. Others were at the battles of Long Island, Lake George, Lake Champlain; and many of our boys witnessed Burgoyne's surrender. Sixteen of our townsmen went to the defence of Providence, R. I.

It was not alone the Battlefield that brought the honor and glory of bravery: Our soldiers *of the seas* also won fame, and had the intensity of suffering, too.

Whoever has read the Diary of Charles Herbert, of Newburyport, will hot forget his outline of life as a prisoner, and the horrors of the Mill Prison at Plymouth, Eng.

It is not strange that similar pitiful stories yet echo in our ears; for five of our Eliot braves and fifteen from Kittery, eight from Portsmouth, nine from Berwick, four from York, were all on board the brigantine *Dalton*, when she was captured by the British *Reasonable*, Dec. 24, 1776. They were imprisoned, June, 1777; and kept in misery, till March, 1779.—the date of their merciful exchange.

When they reached England, their noble confession can be printed in letters of gold. They each affirmed that they sailed in the *Dalton*, "From Portsmouth, New England, to fight the enemies of the Thirteen United States of America." England responded: *High Treason!* and sent them all to the slow slaughter house, *Mill Prison.*

It is most interesting that several of these prisoners returned to their country and their homes on the historic *Ranger*, of John Paul Jones renown. To our Eliot came:

Nathaniel Staples,
Nathaniel Kennard,
Samuel Fletcher,
Thomas Mahoney,
Samuel Stacey.

Eliot, too, was represented by some of the men who went forth on the *Ranger's* first and most memorable

trip,—twenty of the 130 men on board, were from Eliot and Kittery.

As the Ranger was built on the rim of our Piscataqua, it is not strange that her structure seems like a chapter of Town-life:

The Ranger was built on Langdon Island, now known as Badger's. Eliot families, who were present at the launching, told and re-told their children the memories of the occasion.

One most interesting fact concerning this historic boat is that the Ranger was the

First Warship to Hoist the American Flag.

This was done on the First Anniversary of the Declaration of Independence,—July 4, 1777. The Flag was made by Portsmouth young women, one of whom, tradition says, cut the *thirteen stars* from her wedding gown, worn in May, two months previous. John Paul Jones told the young women how the Flag,—which had never been seen,—was to be made. He had received its specifications directly from Congress.

Living as we do in the very atmosphere of patriotism, it is a satisfying labor to gather the names of the Eliot Soldiers of the Revolution, and thus make a compilation easy of reference; as well as a memorial of valor and noble worth.

And in this labor of interest and value, we have the generous permission of Lieut. OLIVER P. REMICK, to select the Eliot Officers and Soldiers from his most valuable volume. issued from the press in 1901, entitled—

A RECORD OF THE SERVICES
of the
COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND ENLISTED MEN
OF KITTERY AND ELIOT,
who Served their Country on Land and Sea, in the
AMERICAN REVOLUTION, 1775-1783.

We quote his list of Eliot men, and the records of noble worth; and thus we perpetuate memories and deeds; and

rank them as the Soldiers of "immortal names that were not born to die."

Commissioned Officers of Eliot.

Nathaniel Coffin, First Lieutenant of Capt. John Shapleigh's company of Coast Guards, stationed at Kittery Point; commissioned, July 10, 1775; discharged, Dec. 31, 1775. First Lieut. Jan. 1776, Capt. P. Hubbard's company Coast Guards, stationed at Kittery and York. Discharged Nov. 13, 1776.

Private in Capt. John Wentworth's company, in the King's service, March 27, 1760 to Nov. 30, 1760; was at Crown Point and in Canada.

Andrew Pepperrell Fernald, Captain. Appointed Adjutant, Jan. 9, 1777, of Col. John Frost's regiment, Massachusetts State Troops, on Hudson River; discharged in March, 1777. Commanded a company Mass. State Soldiers at Cloverack, Hudson River, July 6 to Sept. 22, 1780.

Commissioned Adjutant, April 29, 1776, Second Reg't York County militia. Captain, June 23, 1780. Lieut. Col. Oct. 1, 1789. Brig. General, May 4, 1800, commanding First Brigade York County Militia.

He was the son of Dennis and Sarah (Frost) Fernald, born Feb. 26, 1753; married Martha Shapleigh Dec. 24, 1778; lived on Tan-house Hill, farm now occupied by his grandson of same name; had many children; died May 18 1821, and his wife died Nov. 27, 1819, aged 60 years.

Joshua Fernald, Jr., Ensign. Enlisted May 5, 1775, in Capt. S. Leighton's company, in the Thirtieth Foot Regiment and rated Corporal; served with regiment around Boston, until Dec. 31, 1775, when it was discharged.

Then enlisted in Capt. Jonathan Nowell's company, of the Seventh Continental Infantry, for one year.

Then enlisted for three years, and mustered between Feb. 8 and 20, 1777, into Capt. S. Darby's company of the Second Regiment of the Massachusetts Line.

Promoted to Sergeant, and to Sergeant Major of the Regiment, April 15, 1777.

Commissioned Ensign, May, 1778, of Capt. Hugh Maxwell's company, to rank from June 1, 1777. and served with same regiment until he resigned, on account of deafness, April 25, 1780.

He was pensioned April 19, 1818, at $240, per year.

He was born March 9, 1753; was the son of Tobias and Lucy (Lewis) Fernald. Married (1) Lucy Wingate; (2) Mrs. Hannah Snow. In later years he lived at Limerick, Maine; and at Eaton, N. H., where he died, Jan. 11, 1830.

Joseph Field, First Lieut. Service from July 10, 1779, as First Lieutenant of Capt. T. Cutt's company, in Major D. Littlefield's detachment, in Penobscot Expedition.

Discharged, September 10, 1779.

Commissioned First Lieutenant, Nov. 14, 1776, of the sixth Kittery company of militia.

Promoted to Captain of the same company, July 1, 1781.

He married, (1) Mary Dam; (2) Elisabeth Buckland.

Parker Foster, Ensign and Second Lieutenant. Enlisted, May 3, 1775, in Capt. T. Fernald's company of the Thirtieth Foot, and commissioned Ensign; served with regiment until Dec. 31, 1775. Honorably discharged.

Commissioned Captain April 29, 1776, of the sixth Kittery company.

He was the son of John and Hannah (Parker) Foster, born Nov. 11, 1732; married Mary, daughter of John Tobey. One of their children,—

Parker Foster, Jr., also served as a soldier from Eliot.

Charles Frost, Second Lieutenant. Enlisted May 3, 1775, as private in Capt. S. Leighton's company of the Thirtieth Foot. Service with regiment around Boston, until Dec. 31, 1775, then discharged.

Second Lieut. Capt. W. Holbrook's company, Col. J. Frost's reg. Dec. 1, 1776, three months service in Connecticut and around New York; discharged with regiment.

Commissioned Second Lieut. April 29, 1776, 4th Kittery company; promoted March 21, 1780, to First Lieut. and to Captain July 1, 1781,—of same company.

He was son of Charles and Sarah (Raynes) Frost; born July 17, 1751; married (1) Martha Scammon, Nov. 29, 1780. (2) Sarah Johnson, Dec. 2, 1810. He d. Jan 1, 22, 1822

John Frost, Colonel. Commanded the regiment of York County men, enlisted or grafted Dec. 1776, as re-enforcement of the army around New York.

At the age of 18, 1757, he was Ensign of the Kittery Co.

In 1759, at 20 years of age, Ensign of Cargill's company at the invasion of Canada.

1760, took part in the campaign at Ticonderoga, &c.

1771-2. Captain of fourth Kittery company.

1775, Lieut. Colonel First Reg. York county.

1776, promoted to Colonel.

1777, elected Brigadier-General, served till 1783.

He was a member of the General Court and Council of Massachusetts.

He was the son of the Hon. John and Sarah (Gerrish) Frost, born Aug. 15, 1738. Married Mary Nowell of York. He lived in the house occupied in 1859 by Joseph Frost, his grandson.

William Frost, First Lieutenant. Enlisted May 3, 1775. Commissioned Ensign, June 2, of Capt. S. Leighton's company, in the Thirtieth Foot.

Commissioned Second Lieut. Jan. 1, 1776, Capt. Wild's company, Eighteenth Continental Infantry.

Promoted to First Lieut. Jan. 1, 1777, Capt. S. Burbank company, Twelfth Massachusetts Regiment.

Took oath of allegiance at Valley Forge, 1778, commanded his company there.

Appointed barrack master of West Point, and commissary of brigade, July 15, 1779; commissary of issues, 1780-82; then appointed in the contractor service until end of war.

Pensioned, April 13, 1818, $240 per year.

He was Register of Deeds for York County 1785-1816.

He was the son of Hon. John Frost and brother of Col. John; born May 26, 1747; married Nov. 16, 1775, Elisabeth Randall, of Berwick. They had sixteen children; four pairs of twins. They removed from Eliot to York.

Thomas Hammond, Second Lieutenant. Commissioned Second Lieut. April 29, 1776, of the first company of militia. Enlisted or drafted Aug. 14, 1777. Service as Second Lieutenant of Captain E. Shapleigh's company in Col. J. Storer's regiment of Massachusetts State Troops; service with the Continental Army in Vermont and New York in the Burgoyne campaign. Discharged, at Queman's Height, November 30, 1777.

1757, when in his twentieth year, he was drummer of the first Kittery company of militia.

He was the son of Joseph and Mary (Adams) Hammond and was born Dec. 24, 1737. He married Mary, daughter of Rev. John Rogers, the first minister of Eliot. The intention of marriage was published Dec. 24, 1763. His home was near the residence of Dr. J. L. M. Willis. He died Sept. 19, 1803.

Samuel Hodge, Jr., Mate. (Warrant Officer.) Appointed Mate July 17, 1776, of the Continental frigate Raleigh, Capt. T. Thompson, at $15 per month. Was five feet ten inches tall, dark complexion, and an American.

Appointed again January 22, 1778, as Mate.

Lived in Eliot, 1776. Wife, Elisabeth Hill.

Samuel Leighton, Captain. Enlisted May 3, 1775, as Captain in the Thirtieth Foot Regiment of the United Colonies. Service around Boston, until Dec. 31, 1775, then discharged.

Enlisted or drafted August 1, 1776, for four months' service, as Captain in Col. Francis' regiment, Mass'tts State Troops for duty around Boston. Discharged in December.

June 1, 1778, received a detatchment of sixty-seven men from York County, to serve nine months in the Continental Army, and marched them to Fishkill, N. Y., and delivered them to Brig. Gen. J. Warner.

Ensign of the fourth company of Kittery militia in August, 1771, and April, 1772.

Commissioned Captain, April 29, 1776, of the fourth company of militia.

Promoted to Second Major, June 10, 1778, Second Regi-

ment of York County militia.

He was the son of Lieut. John and Mary (Hill) Leighton, born March 16, 1740. Married Abigail, dau. of Col. John Frost, Oct. 15, 1767. He was the largest tax payer in Kittery, 1780. He died Feb. 27, 1802.

Timothy Remick, Major. Enlisted May 8, 1775, as private in Capt. T. Fernald's company, of the Thirtieth Foot Regiment.

Promoted to Corporal, and served until Dec. 31, 1775.

Enlisted again, Jan. 1, 1776, as Sergeant with same Captain, in the Eighteenth Continental Regiment.

Promoted Nov. 13, 1776, to Lieutenant of the same company; served the year out in same regiment.

Commissioned Lieutenant Jan. 1, 1777, in Capt. J. Donnel's company, of the Twelfth Mass'tts Reg. of the line;

Promoted to Captain of his company, July 5, 1779, and probably commanded the Light Infantry company from his regiment, under Lieut. Col. Wm. Hull, at the storming of Stony Point, July 15, 1779;

Served with the regiment until its consolidation, Jan. 1, 1781, when he was transferred to the First Massachusetts Line Regiment;—

Served with it until May 14, 1781, when he was appointed Brigade Major and inspector of the First Mass. Brigade.

He was on command with Light Infantry from August, 1782, to December;

Major of the First Brigade again, and held it until Nov. 5, 1783, when he was honorably discharged after eight and a half years of continuous service, — which is the *longest service* of any one from the town [Eliot and Kittery] for the Cause of Liberty.

He commanded at times the Twelfth Regiment, and also the First;

Was at Valley Forge, Jan. 22, 1778, and signed the Oath of Allegiance;

Was sick in Camp in December, 1782; also in January, February, and March, 1783.

He was an original member of the Society of the Cincinnati, and still represented in that Society by a descendant.

He was the son of Isaac Remick, born Sept. 9, 1755; married Mercy Staples, July 25, 1775. His health was ruined by the long army service, and he died Feb. 1785. In the Remick burial lot, South Eliot, is a monument erected to his memory by Lieut. Oliver P. Remick.

Elisha Shapleigh, Captain. Enlisted or drafted Aug. 14, 1777, as Captain of a Company in Col. J. Storer's regiment of Massachusetts State Troops, and served with the Continental Army in the campaign ending with the capture of Gen. Burgoyne and his army.

Commissioned Captain, April 29, 1776, of the first company of Kittery militia; was in same position in 1779.

He was the son of Nicholas and Elisabeth (Plaisted) Shapleigh. Married Elisabeth Waldron of Dover, N. H. April 3, 1770. He died Feb. 12, 1822.

James Shapleigh, First Lieutenant. Enlisted or drafted April 1, 1778, as First Lieutenant of Capt. E. Preble's company, in Col. J. Gerrish's Regiment of Guards at Winter Hill, Mass., guarding Gen. Burgoyne's Troops of the Convention. Discharged July 3, 1778.

Commissioned First Lieutenant of the first company of Kittery militia, April 29, 1776.

Son of Capt. John and Dorcas (Littlefield) Shapleigh. Married Hannah Bartlett; lived on his father's farm in Eliot. Died Jan. 30, 1806.

William Spinney, Captain. Enlisted or drafted Sept. 12, 1778; commanded a company in Col. Cogswell's regiment, Massachusetts State Troops; service as Guards in and near Boston; discharged Dec. 31, 1778.

Commissioned First Lieut. April 29, 1776, of the sixth company of Kittery militia;

Chosen Captain, Sept. 3, 1776, and commissioned, Nov. 14, 1776, of the same Company, and was Captain 1779.

He was son of Andrew and Abigail (Wingate) Spinney, born March 25. 1729, married Mary Libbey, 1763. Lived at South Eliot.

Samuel Stacy, Seaman and Sailing Master.—Engaged probably on frigate Alfred, twenty-eight guns, Capt. Dudley Saltonstall; sailed in company with the American fleet, Feb. 17, 1776. Captured several vessels.

Samuel Stacey and others of the Alfred's crew, sailed May 20, 1776, in ship Providence, Lieut. Paul Jones, Commander. During the cruise the Providence captured 18 British vessels. These prizes were sent into ports, and Stacey was one of the Prize Masters.

He next joined privateer Dalton Nov. 1776. She was captured in December; he was sent to Mill prison and confined there till March, 1779. He was then exchanged to Nantes, France, where he engaged April 14, 1779, to serve one year on the frigate Richard, Capt. Paul Jones.

Was Sailing Master of the Bon Homme Richard, Capt. Jones, in the fight and the capture of the Serapis.

He was transferred to the Serapis, Sept. 28, 1779, then to the Alliance, Capt. Jones, and returned in January 1781, on the Ariel, as master of her.

After leaving the Ariel, probably at Portsmouth, 1781, he was Commander of the cutter Greyhound, and captured a brig. Soon after the Greyhound was captured by the British ship Assurance; the crew were taken to NewYork.

Com. Capt. May 8, 1782, of privateer Shaker, six guns, of Boston.

He was son of William and Elisabeth (Clark) Stacey, married Alice Shapleigh, sister of Capt. John Shapleigh of Eliot, and Lieut. James Shapleigh. He was a sea capt. and commanded many ships. He died Feb. 1786.

The Enlisted Men of Eliot, and the Non-Commissioned Officers,

Who Served their Country on Land and Sea in the Revolution, 1775-83.

James Bartlett, Private. Enlisted or drafted, July 20, 1778, as private, in Capt. R. Rogers company, Colonel Gerrish's regiment of guards, Mass. State Troops, for duty at Winter Hill, guarding Gen. Burgoyne's army of prisoners. Discharged Dec. 14, 1778.

Quartermaster on the frigate Ranger. Entered Sept. 27, 1779; captured on her at Charleston, May, 1780.

He was the son of Nathan and Sarah (Shapleigh) Bartlett, born Nov. 24, 1759; married Lois Hill, May 30, 1782; lived on the farm now owned by his grandsons, James and Sylvester Bartlett and their children. Died Oct. 30, 1836.

John Bartlett, Sergeant. Enlisted, August, 1776, as Sergeant in Capt. S. Leighton's company, Col. E. Francis' regiment of Mass. State Troops, for duty around Boston, where he remained until December, 1776, when he was discharged.

He was the son of John H. and Dorcas (Moulton) Bartlett. Married Mary, daughter of Dea. William Leighton, Nov. 12, 1772. After the war they lived in Shapleigh.

Henry Black, private. Enlisted, April 3, 1782, for three years; received a bounty of ninety pounds, June 1, 1782.

Was in Capt. Dean's company, Tenth Massachusetts Line, until Jan. 1783;

In Capt. Pattern's company, Eighth Massachusetts Line, until June 12, 1783;

In the Third Mass. Line, until December, 1783;

In the American Regiment, until June 30, 1784, when he was honorably dischargd by Gen. Henry Jackson.

He married Sarah Spinney, May 23, 1782. He was called Henry Black, Jr., then.

He was a pensioner, commencing April 1, 1818, ninety-six dollars per year. In 1839 he was 81 years old.

He probably died in 1839.

Michael Brown. Enlisted, August, 1776, private in Capt. S. Leighton's company, Col. Francis' regiment, Massachusetts State Troops. Discharged, Nov. 30, 1776.

Enlisted Sept. 1, 1777, to serve eight months; Captain Burbank's company, Twelfth Mass. Continentals; was at Valley Forge, Jan. 23, 1778.

Enlisted August, 1779, to serve nine months in the Continental Army; Capt. Tisdale's company, Springfield. He was then recorded as forty years old, five feet six inches tall, dark complexion.

Enlisted May 7, 1780, private in Capt. Bragdon's company, Lieut. Col. J. Prime's battalion of Mass. State Troops; service at Portland and Thomaston, Maine.—Discharged, October 30, 1780.

In his earlier life his record reads:

A private in Capt. Humphrey Chadbourn's company in the King's service; enlisted March 7, 1760. Service at Lake Champlain and Canada. Discharged Nov. 30, 1760.

He was a private in the Fourth Foot Company of Militia in 1759 and 1762, which was located in Eliot.

Josiah Brooks, Private. Enlisted May 3, 1775, in Capt. Fernald's company of the Thirtieth Regiment of North America; was in company Nov. 28.

Enlisted again, Jan. 1, 1776, in same company, Eighteenth Continental Regiment; discharged July 8, 1776.

Enlisted Sept. 2, 1776, Capt. E. Deering's Company, Col. Long's regiment, New Hampshire State Troops, at Portsmouth; in company, January, 1777.

Refused to march to Ticonderoga with regiment in February, 1777.

Enlisted, Feb. 13, 1777, for three years of the war, for Dover, N. H.; in Capt. F. M. Bell's company, of the 2nd New Hampshire Continentals; residence, Eliot; age 31 yrs

Died at Eliot, Aug. 14, 1814, aged 75 years.

Joseph Brooks, Sergeant. Capt. E. Daniel's Company, New Hampshire State Troops, Fort Sullivan, 1776.

December, 1776, three months service, Capt. Wm. Hol-

brook's Co., Col. John Frost's Regiment, Mass'tts State Troops, for service in Connecticut and New York.

July 10, 1779, Sergeant of Capt. T. Cutts' Company, Major D. Littlefield's battalion, in Penobscot expedition. Discharged September 10, 1779.

Son of William and Anne (Staples) Brooks. Married Abigail Fernald, Dec. 5, 1776.

Samuel Brooks, Sergeant. Enlisted, May 3, 1775, as private in Capt. T. Fernald's Company, Thirtieth Regiment of the United Colonies; served until end of year.

Enlisted Jan. 1, 1776, for one year, same company, Eighteenth Continental Regiment; Sergeant on Roll of Company, at Fort George, Dec. 8, 1776. Discharged at Fort George, Dec. 31, 1776.

Pensioned by United States, April 1. 1818, ninety-six dollars a year; living in Eliot, July 4, 1820, and was 71 years old; was on rolls in 1834. The brother of Joseph Brooks, before mentioned.

Married Olive Knight, May 3, 1770.

William Brooks, Private. Enlisted May 8, 1775, Private in Capt. Fernald's Company of the Thirtieth Foot Regiment of the United Colonies.

Oct. 1, 1775, he, with two other men from his Company, were sent to Watertown, Mass., as guards to the Paymaster until they were discharged, Dec. 31, 1775.

Pensioned March 4, 1831, at $26,66 a year. In 1834 he was 79 years old. Brother of Joseph and Samuel Brooks.

Born June 3, 1755; married Mary Gowel Aug. 21, 1777.

John Brown. Was on the Ranger, in Nov. 1777 and June, 1778.

Timothy Burdean, Private—Sixteen Years Old. Enlisted July, 1779, for nine months service in the Continental Army, and arrived at Springfield, Aug. 23, 1779.

Enlisted for the War, Oct. 23, 1779, and served as Private in Capt. Oliver Peirce's Company, of the Eighth

Massachusetts Continental Infantry, until discharged.

Enlisted second time at West Point; was Sixteen Years Old; five feet three inches tall; light complexion; red hair. Belonged to Lieut. Raitt's company.

January 1, 1781, he was seventeen years old.

Honorably discharged, June 13, 1783, at Newburgh, N.Y.

Cotton Cator, Private. Lived in Eliot in 1776, 1782, and 1786. Enlisted May 12, 1782, for three years. Received £90 bounty at Wells, Maine, May 31, 1782, from his class in that town.

February, 1783, he was in Capt. Smith's Company, of the Fifth Massachusetts Continental.

March 10, 1783 he had two years, two months and two days more to serve in the Army.

He was the son of John and Mary Cator; born Sept. 5, 1755. Married Mary Felker, of Barrington, N. H., 1775.

Isaac Chick, Private. Enlisted Feb. 1, 1776; marched Feb. 8, in Company of Capt. James Roberts, and Col. Lemuel Robinson's Regiment of Infantry, Mass'tts State Troops. Service around Boston. Discharged April 1776.

Enlisted Aug. 1776, Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Col. E. Francis Regiment of Infantry, Mass'tts State Troops. Served four months and was discharged.

Enlisted April, 1777, Capt. S. Grant's Company, Col. J. Titcomb's Regiment of Infantry, Mass'tts State Troops. Served two months and was discharged.

Enlisted, April, 1778, in Capt. E. Preble's Company, Col. J. Gerrish's Regiment of Infantry. Mass'tts State Troops. Served three months; was discharged.

Pensioned March 4, 1831, for his services.

Son of Isaac and Eleanor (Pillsbury) Chick, born July 27, 1760. Lived in Eliot and Berwick until after the Revolution. While a resident of Berwick, he married Lydia Nowell, of York, April, 1808.

Later, he lived at Cornish, Maine, fourteen years. He then moved; to York, where he was living in 1832.

The record of his death is January 21, 1849.

John Chick, Private. Enlisted May 5, 1775, private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Regiment of the United Colonies; in Company Oct. 28, discharged Dec. 31.

Enlisted Jan. 22, 1776, private in Capt. E. Daniels Company, Fort Sulivan; was then twenty-five years oid.

Enlisted May, 1778, marched to Fishkill, N. Y. in June. Was received July 20, by Col. R. Putnam, Fifth Mass'tts Continental; was then twenty-seven years old, five feet seven inches tall, light complexion, and belonged to Capt. S. Leighton's militia company, of the town.

He was the son of Richard and Bethiah (Goold) Chick; he married Sarah Randall, of Berwick, Nov. 4, 1773.

Benjamin Clark, Private, Sept. 8, 1777, in Capt. N. Rawlins' Company, Col. A. Drake's regiment, New Hampshire State Troops. Service in Burgoyne's campaign. Discharged December 15, 1777.

Enlisted in May, 1782, for three years service in the Continental Army; received £75 bounty, at Wells, Me., May 29, 1782, from his class of the town of Kittery.

Son of George Clark, and baptized June 22, 1729.

David Clark, Private, July 1, 1778, for six months service, Capt. S. Brown's Company, Col. Nath'l Wade's Regiment, Mass'tts State Troops, in Rhode Island. Discharged, Dec. 31, 1778.

In earlier days, a Private in the Fourth Company of Kittery militia,—July 9, 1750, and March 19, 1759.

He was the son of Nathaniel and Abigail (Dennett) Clark; married his cousin, Lydia Dennett, Oct. 3, 1773, settled in Limerick, Maine.

Ebenezer Clark, Private, — enlisted June 11, 1775, in Capt. T. Fernald's Company, Thirtieth Foot Regiment of the United Colonies. He was born and lived in Eliot, but probably enlisted in Pepperelboro, (Saco.) Was in company July 31, and Nov. 27, and discharged Dec 31, 1775

Son of Nathaniel and Abigail (Dennett) Clark, born Jan. 9, 1752; married Anna Hanscom, Nov. 11, 1778. Moved to Limington, Me., in 1790, and was a resident there March 4, 1831, when he was pensioned.

Ephraim Clark, Seaman and Corporal. Enlisted, Nov. 17, 1776, on the privateer Dalton; was captured on her and taken to Mill Prison, where he remained until March 15, 1779, when they left in a cartel for Nantes, France, to be exchanged.

Enlisted, April 5, 1779, for one year's service on the Continental frigate, Alliance, Capt. Pierre Landais, in the fleet under Com. John Paul Jones; and was in the fight, Sept. 23, 1779, when the Serapis and the Countess of Scarboro, British frigates, were captured.

He was on the cutter Marquis Marbeck, a privateer under American colors, sailing from Dunkirk, France, when she was captured, Sept. 9, 1781 by a British vessel, and a second time he was put in the Mill Prison. He was exchanged and arrived at Marblehead, Mass., Aug. 1782.

He was a pensioner, July 4, 1820, living at Limington, Maine; a farmer, aged 64 years; his wife Lucy, aged 57. His pension was revoked; he had sufficient income.

Pensioned again in 1832: Said he was on the Alliance, 1779; was put on a prize, which was retaken, Oct. 9, 1779, by a British warship, and he was committed to the Fortune Prison, Portsmouth, Eng., from which he escaped, and arrived at Cherbourg, France, May 3, 1780. Then was on a privateer from Dunkirk.

Said he was in Capt. Samuel Stacy's Company at Kittery, in the summer of 1775, for a month, to prevent landings from the British warships, Scarboro and Canceau, in the town.

Said he took the place of Simon Libbey, in Fernald's Company of the Thirtieth Foot Regiment, in 1775, at Cambridge for six weeks, when Libbey was on leave.

Said also that he served as a Private and Corporal in Capt. Nathaniel Ordiorne's Company of New Hampshire State Troops, at Portsmouth and Cambridge, for six weeks in the early part of 1776.

He was the son of Nathaniel and Abigail (Dennett) Clark, born May 14, 1756, married Lucy Small, August 7, 1785, died in 1847, at Limington, Maine.

Nathaniel Clark, enlisted Jan. 22, 1776, as Private in Capt. P. Hubbard's Company of Coast Guards, Mass'tts State Troops; was in Company until Sept. 1, 1776.

He was the son of Nath'l and Abigail (Dennett) Clark, born April 14, 1754, married Sarah Pepperell Frost, Oct. 21, 1779, settled at Hollis, Maine, died Aug. 8, 1832.

Nathan Coffin, enlisted May 3, 1775. and served as Sergeant of Capt. T. Fernald's Company, of the Thirtieth Foot Regiment of the United Colonies; in Company July 31, and Nov. 28, 1775.

He was son of Dr. Edmund and Shuah (Barnett) Coffin, born Aug. 28, 1749; married Dorcas Bartlett, of Newington, June 28, 1776. He was living in Shapleigh, in 1791. He was brother of Lieut. Nathaniel Coffin.

Joseph Pattison Dam, Corporal. Enlisted July 8, 1779, for Newington, N. H. for six months. Private in Capt. Ezekiel Worthen's Company, Col. Hercules Mooney's Reg. New Hampshire State Troops; service in Rhode Island. Received £30 bounty for enlistment. Discharged as Corporal, January 15, 1780.

Enlisted or drafted, June 27, 1780, from Newington: age, eighteen years; five feet six inches tall; light complexion. Was at West Point, N. Y. in July. Discharged December 5, 1780.

Was living in Eliot, in 1809.

Abraham Dickson, Private. Enlisted March 15, 1777, for three years. Served in Capt. J. Donnel's and Capt. John Pray's Companies, Twelfth Mass'tts Continental Regiment. At Valley Forge, Jan. 22, 1778; honorably discharged, March 15, 1780.

Enlisted or drafted, July, 1780, for six months. Served in Continental Army. Discharged Feb. 1, 1781.

July, 1780, he was eighteen years old; five feet nine inches tall; light complexion.

He was son of Stephen and Molly (Linscot) Dickson. Married Anna Tutherly, March 1, 1784.

Stephen Dickson, Private. Enlisted Jan. 1, 1776, for one year, as Private, in Capt. T. Fernald's Company, of the Eighteenth Continental Regiment. Was in Company at Fort George, Dec. 8, 1776.

Enlisted in 1777, in Capt. E. Daniel's Company of New Hampshire State Troops, and was at Fort Sullivan, June 4 and Sept. 22, 1777.

Enlisted before Nov. 1, 1777, as a boy on the Continental ship Ranger, Capt. Paul Jones, and was on board during her first trip to Europe.

Enlisted again on the Ranger, Oct. 16, 1779, and was probably one of the captured seaman.

He was son of Stephen and Molly (Linscot) Dickson. Married Susannah Tutherly, December, 1789.

Caleb Emery, Private. Enlisted in 1775, in Capt. R. Ford's Company, Massachusetts State Troops; was at Kittery Point, Nov. 5, 1775.

Enlisted, 1776, as Private in Capt. Samuel McConnell's Company, N. Hamp. Troops; at New York Sept. 26, 1776.

Caleb Emery, Jr., Apprentice Boy. Enlisted, as a boy, on the Continental ship Ranger, Capt. Jones. Was on board in the river Loire, France, 1777.

He was the son of Caleb and Jane (Frost) Emery; married Mary James, Dec. 3, 1782. Lived in Eliot until 1807, then removed to Lebanon, Maine.

Daniel Emery, Private, August, 1776. Served in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Col. E. Francis Regiment, Mass. State Troops. Discharged Nov. 30, 1776.

A resident of Eliot, in 1782. Lived in Parsonsfield in 1818; said he was fifty-nine years old; about January, 1776, he enlisted at Fort Sullivan, Capt. Daniel's Company; served ten months, then obtained a substitute and was discharged.

A pensioner, living in Limerick, in 1820; wife Elisabeth

He was the son of James and Mary (Fogg) Emery, and born in 1758.

Josiah Emery, April 3, 1778, in Capt. E. Preble's Company, Col. J. Gerrish's Regiment, Mass'tts State Troops. Discharged July 3, 1778.

He was son of Joseph and Mehitable (Stacey) Emery, born Sept. 24, 1751.

Samuel Emery, Aug. 14, 1777, in Capt. E. Shapleigh's Company, Col. J. Storer's Reg. Discharged Oct. 23, 1777.

He was son of Samuel and Abigail (Shackley) Emery, born May 12, 1757; married Eunice Ferguson, Oct. 21, 1784. Was living in Eliot in 1776 and 1782.

Shem Emery, Private, Sept. 1, 1777, for eight months service, in Capt. S. Burbank's Company of the Twelfth Massachusetts Continental. In this Company, Jan. 23, 1778, was at Valley Forge.

April 29, 1780, Private in Capt. T. Bragdon's Company, Lieut. Col. J. Prime's Reg. Massachusetts State Troops. Discharged December 10, 1780.

He was the son of Japhet and Mary (Emery) Emery; married (1) Keziah Emery, of York; (2) Martha Tibbetts.

James Ferbush, Private, in Capt. T. Bragdon's Company, Lieut. Col. J. Prime's Regiment, Mass. State Troops Discharged Dec. 10, 1780.

Resident of Eliot, 1782; married Phebe Goold, 1783.

Samuel Ferbush, Corporal. Enlisted, July 10, 1775; served as Corporal of Capt E. Grow's Company, Mass'tts State Troops, at York; discharged, Dec. 31, 1775.

August 14, 1777, Corporal of Capt. Samuel Grant's Co., Col. Storer's Reg. Burgoyne campaign; dis. Nov. 4, 1777.

In earlier years, he was private in Capt. John Wentworth's Company, in the King's service. Enlisted March 11, to Nov. 1, 1760. Was at Crown Point, and Canada.

March 19, 1759, Private in the Fourth Foot Company, [Eliot,] town's militia.

Eleaser Ferguson, Private. Enlisted in 1775; served as Private in Capt. Isaac Sherman's Company, Thirty-

eighth Regiment of the United Colonies; was in Company at Sewall's Point, Sept. 26, 1775, and Dec. 26, 1775; residence, Exeter, N. H.; discharged, Dec. 31, 1775.

Enlisted 1776, and mustered April 12, as private in Capt. Brown's and Capt. Marston's companies, New Hampshire State Troops, and on duty at Portsmouth, three months. Marched July 22, 1766, in Capt. Simon Marston's Company, Col. J. Wingate's Reg., New Hampshire State Troops, for service with the Northern Army in Canada, for about two months.

Enlisted, Oct. 15, 1776, as Private in Capt. Nathan Brown's Company, Col. P. Long's Reg. New Hampshire State Troops; residence, Eliot; in Company at New Castle, N. H., to Jan. 7, 1777.

Enlisted March 7, 1778, for two years for Hampton, N. H., and served as Private in Capt Robinson's Co. Second New Hampshire Continental Regiment.

Enlisted or dratted, July 10, 1780; served as Private in Capt. Daniel Gordon's Company, Col. Thomas Bartlett's Regiment, New Hampshire State Troops, at West Point. Discharged Oct. 25, 1780.

Prior to the Revolution, enlisted in March, 1757, (resident,) in the army, to serve against France, and was probably captured at Fort William Henry, Aug. 7, 1757.

1758 Was Private in Capt. James Gowen's Company, Col. Jedediah Preble's Reg. Massachusetts Troops, in his Majesty's service, at Lake George; enlisted May 2, 1758; discharged Nov. 17, 1758; resident of the town.

Private in Fourth Foot Company, Eliot, Mch. 19, 1759.

Corporal in Capt. John Wentworth's Company, Col. Willard's Reg. Massachusetts Troops, in the King's service, at Crown Point and Canada, 1760. Enlisted March 3, and discharged Dec. 1, 1760, from Wentworth's Company.

Enlisted April 10, 1762, Private in Capt. James Sayward's Company of Colonial Troops in French war. Discharged, Nov. 19 1762.

He was the son of Eleazer and Anu (Emery) Ferguson, born December 15, 1734.

John Ferguson, Private. Enlisted May 3, 1775, in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Reg. of the United Colonies; was in company, Oct. 28, 1775.

Enlisted Jan. 1, 1776, for one year; served as Private in Capt. S. Wild's Company, Eighteenth Continental Reg. Was in Company at Fort George, Dec. 8, 1776.

Stephen Ferguson, Private. Enlisted May 3, 1775, in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Regiment of the United Colonies; in Company, Oct. 28, 1775.

Commissioned First Lieut., April 29, 1776, of the Fourth Company; refused to serve.

In July 1762, he was a Private in the Fourth Foot Co.

Son of James and Patience (Downing) Ferguson.

A resident of Eliot in 1776, and 1782. Married Shuah Bartlett, March 28, 1782. He died before 1816.

Charles Fernald, Private. Enlisted, May 3, 1775; served in Capt. T. Fernald's Company, Thirtieth Regiment of the United Colonies; in company at Camp No. 1, Cambridge, Nov. 28, 1775.

Son of Dennis and Sarah (Frost) Fernald, and brother to Capt. Andrew P. Fernald. He married Martha Shapleigh, Dec. 1777, and died Feb. 4, 1778.

Dennis Fernald, Private. Enlisted Dec. 3, 1775, for one year; served in Capt. T. Fernald's Company, Eighteenth Continental Regiment, in Company at Fort George, Dec. 8, 1776. Went to Kittery in December, 1776, with Maj. Fernald, and was discharged by him, Dec. 25, 1776.

Enlisted as a substitute for Moses Hanscom, May 7, 1777, for two months service. Served as Private in Capt. S. Grant's Company. Col. J. Titcomb's Regiment, Mass. State Troops in Rhode Island.

He was the first Sentinel placed over Gen. Prescott, after his capture by the Americans.

He was the brother of Capt. Andrew P. and Charles Fernald, before mentioned; born Sept. 29, 1757. Married Elisabeth Stacy, Aug. 24, 1780.

He was a pensioner, July 4, 1820, at ninety-six dollars a year; aged sixty-two years; wife, Betsey, aged fifty-nine; residence, Eliot, and owned a farm. Pension was stopped.

Pensioned again, March 4, 1831, at fifty dollars a year, for Private in Continental service.

He died Jan. 1, 1837. Elisabeth Fernald, a pensioner, living in Eliot, 1840, aged seventy-nine years.

John Foster, Private. Died in Mill Prison.

Enlisted, January 12, 1776. Private in Capt. E. Daniels Company, New Hampshire State Troops. Age, twenty-one years. Was at Fort Sullivan, Feb. 12, 1776, and March 18, 1776.

He sailed on the privateer, Dalton, Nov. 26, 1776; was captured on her; taken to Mill Prison, Plymouth, Eng., where he died, February 1, 1779.

He was son of Capt. Parker and Mary (Tobey) Foster, born Jan 8, 1755; married Abigail Tucker, widow, Dec. 8, 1774. Lived in Eliot, 1776.

Joseph Foster, Private. Enlisted Feb. 20, 1777, for three years; served in Capts. J. Donnell's and J. Pray's Companies, Twelfth Massachusetts Continenial Regiment. Discharged Feb. 20, 1780.

Enlisted, 1781, for three years. He was a Private in Capt. N. Emerson's Company, Tenth Mass. Continental Regiment, April 21, 1781, Aug. 2, and Sept. 7, 1781; and probably died in the army.

He was the son of Capt. Parker Foster, and brother of John Foster, above mentioned. He was born Dec. 1, 1758. Married Hannah Gowel, July 2, 1781. She is called a widow in 1783.

Foster Parker, Jr., Sergeant. Enlisted or drafted, May 7, 1777, for two months, and served as Private in Capt. S. Grant's Company, Col. J. Titcomb's Regiment, Mass'tts State Troops in Rhode Island.

Enlisted or drafted Aug. 23, 1779, for nine months; and served as Private in Capt. T. Remick's Company, Twelfth Massachusetts Continental Regiment:—

His age was eighteen years; and he is recorded as five feet seven inches tall, dark complexion, and belonged to sixth company of town militia. Discharged May 28, 1780.

Later he is Private in Capt. Luke Hitchcock's Company First Mass'tts Continental Reg, served until Jan 1, 1781.

Enlisted when twenty-one years old, for three years for the town. Private in Zebedee King's Company, Seventh Mass. Continental Reg.; was transferred to the Fourth Mass. Continental Reg. Promoted Sergeant, Nov. 17, 1783; honorably discharged, Dec. 31, 1783.

He was the son of Ensign Parker Foster, born Jan. 15, 1761; married Elisabeth Hanscom, March 8, 1781; m. (2) Betsey Field, April 6, 1802, she was drowned, 1826; m. (3) Mrs. Sally Foster, of York, Dec. 30, 1826, and divorced; m. (4) Mrs. Lois Thompson, Dec. 6, 1832.

He was pensioned April 1, 1818, at $96 a year; living at Eliot, where he owned house and land; and was still a resident in 1840. He died, 1846.

Eliot Frost, Private. Was probably in Capt. Holbrook's Company, Col. Frost's Reg. 1776-77.

Drafted, June 1, 1778, for nine months, for the town; seventeen years old; belonged to the Fourth Co. of town militia. Served in Capt. Burbank's Company, Twelfth Massachusetts Continental Regiment.

May 4, 1780, private in Capt. J. Bragdon's Company, Lieut. Col. J. Prime's Battalion Mass'tts State Troops. Discharged Dec. 26, 1780.

Enlisted, April 6, 1782, for three years, for the town; received £90 bounty for class No. 9. Served in Capt. Seldon's Company, Fourth Mass. Continental Reg. until July 4, 1783, when he was honorably discharged.

He was captured during the last enlistment and taken to Halifax,—a prisoner until the end of the war.

He was the son of Charles and Sarah (Raynes) Frost, and brother of Lieut. Charles Frost. He was born Dec. 26, 1760; married Jane Clark, July 20, 1786.

Pensioned April 1, 1818-20, at $96 a year; again, March 4, 1831, at $80 a year. His home was always in Eliot. He died Jan. 15, 1849.

John Frost, Jr., Sergeant. Enlisted in 1775, Capt. R. Follett's Company, Artillery Volunteers.

May 29, 1778, Sergeant of Capt. T. Hodgdon's Company of Col. T. Poor's Reg. Massachusetts State Troops.—Discharged Feb. 12, 1779.

He was son of John and Tabitha Frost, born Oct. 21, 1749. Married Elisabeth Frost, Sept. 17, 1776.

John Frost, Fifer. Enlisted May 14, 1775, in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Foot Regiment of the United Colonies. In Company, Oct. 28, 1775, at Cambridge. Probably discharged Dec. 31, 1775.

He was probably the John Frost who was son of Col. John and Mary Frost, born Dec. 22, 1760; unmarried; died at sea, 1778.

Nathaniel Frost, Sergeant. Enlisted August, 1776.—Private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Col. E. Francis Regiment, Massachusetts State Troops. Marched from town Aug. 9, aud was discharged Nov. 30, 1776.

Enlisted Jan. 1, for the war; mustered into Capt. S. Burbank's Company. in March, as Private, Twelfth Mass. Continental Regiment; was on command with the Major at Valley Forge, Jan. 23, 1778.

Promoted to Corporal, Dec. 1, 1778, of same Company, and served in same regiment, until Jan 1, 1781, when he was transferred to Capt. J. Means' Company of the Second Massachusetts Continental Regiment; was promoted to Sergeant, June 11, 1781, of same Company. Was five feet seven inches tall, light complexion, brown hair, and carpenter by trade. Honorably discharged, June 10, 1783.

Commissioned Captain, Aug. 24, 1792, of one of the town's Militia companies,—probably the Fourth.

Born Aug. 24, 1754; brother of Lieut. Charles Frost; married Sarah Ferguson, March 13, 1785. Received 200 acres of land, or twenty dollars, from Massachusetts, by resolve of March 5, 1801. Sergeant in Second Regiment. Residence, Kittery. Pensioned April 1, 1818, $96 a year; continued till his death.

He was living in Eliot, July 4, 1820, aged 66 years; cabinet maker; wife Sarah, fifty-seven years old; son Joshua. He died at Eliot, Feb. 17, 1829, aged 75 years; his gravestone is in Major Charles Frost's burying ground.

Reuben Frost, enlisted March 1, 1777, for three years; was mustered into Capt. S. Burbank's Company, June 1777, as private of the Twelfth Massachusetts Continental Regiment. He was sick and absent from the company, Jan. 23, 1778, at Valley Forge. His family supplied by the town 1777 to 1779. Was in the regiment, Dec. 3, 1779. Discharged, probably, March 1, 1780.

Married Susannah Richardson, Nov. 10, 1771; resided at Berwick after the war. Drowned about 1787.

Simon Frost, Sergeant. Enlisted June 10, 1775; Sergeant of Capt. J. Shapleigh's Company, State Troops of Coast Guards; discharged Dec. 31, 1775.

Second Lieut. of the Fourth Company of Town Militia, March 21, 1780.

Son of Charles and Sarah (Pepperrell) Frost, born June 21, 1745; married Eunice Forbush, April 24, 1770.

Simon Frost, Jr., enlisted in 1775; private in Capt. R. Follett's Artillery Company of Volunteers, Nov. 5, 1775.

Simon Frost 3d, enlisted May 3, 1775, served as private in Capt. E. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Regiment of the United Colonies; was in Company Oct. 28, 1775, at Cambridge.

Enlisted August, 1776, marched from town, Aug. 9, in Capt. Leighton's Company, Col. E. Francis Regiment Massachusetts State Troops.

The following register probably refers to him:
Enlisted March 13, 1781, for three years, and served in Capt. Wm. Moore's Company Fourth Mass. Continental Reg. from June, 1781 to Feb. 1782; in Capt. Holbrook's Company, same Regiment. Dischargeed, Dec. 1783.

Jacob Garland, enlisted Sept. 1, 1776, private in Capt.

P. Hubbard's Company, Massachusetts State Troops.—Discharged November 13, 1776.

Married Hannah Breeden, 1752. In 1777 lived in Eliot.

Joseph Goodwin, the Boatswain's Mate, on the Ranger, on cruise Oct. 1779 to May 1780.

Son of Taylor and Elisabeth (Nason) Goodwin, born 1754. Married Sarah Prichard. Was living in the upper part of Eliot in 1776.

Daniel Goodwin, served in Capt. Grant's Company in Rhode Island, in 1777; also in Capt. John Goodwin's Co. in the Penobscot Expedition, in 1779.

Son of Elisha and Sarah Goodwin, born 1749, in Berwick. Married Sarah Hobbs. Lived near Raitt's Hill in Eliot, 1798, and was the largest landholder in that section when he died, December 13, 1811.

Alexander Goold, enlisted May 5, 1775, and served as a private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Reg. of United Colonies; was in Company July 31, 1775; and Oct. 28, 1775; said he was in Battle of Bunker Hill.—Discharged, Dec. 31, 1775.

Enlisted August, 1776, marched August 9, as private in same Captain's Company, Col. E. Francis Regiment of Massachusetts State Troops; discharged, Nov. 30, 1776.

Enlisted in January, 1777, for one year at Fort Sullivan and served there until he enlisted July 19, 1777, for one year on the Continental Frigate Raleigh, as a marine; was on her, Jan. 22, 1778, at L'Orient, France. Returned on her to Portsmouth and to Boston; then discharged.

Son of Benjamin and Elisabeth (Ferguson) Goold, born Aug. 15, 1752; married (1) Margaret Emery, July 27, 1777; married (2) Elisabeth Shorey, Nov. 9, 1806.

He lived in that part of Eliot called Goold's Crossing.

He was pensioned April 1, 1818, at ninety-six dollars a year. July 4, 1820, he owned a house and land, a farmer, —and his pension was revoked.

He was pensioned again, March 4, 1831, at eighty-eight dollars a year, for service as seaman in the Continental

Navy, and was a pensioner in 1840,—age, 88 years. He died at his home in Eliot, near Goold's Crossing, and was buried on his farm,—owned and occupied by his two sons, Ivory and James, during their lives.

Daniel Goold, enlisted, in 1775, for eight months; and served in Capt. Bracket's Company, Thirty-first Foot Regiment of the Colonies.

Enlisted May 10, 1777, for three years. Served as a private in the Seventh Massachusetts Continental Reg. Was in Capt. Lane's company, at Albany, N. Y. Jan. 14, 1778, when he was credited to Falmouth, Maine.

Was in Capt. Coburn's Company, near Albany, in March and April, 1779. In the same company from Jan. 1 to May 10, 1780.

Was discharged at West Point, when his residence was Casco, Maine. He was also credited to Hingham, Mass.

He was brother to Alexander. Married Molly Goold, March 27, 1783.

Pensioned April 1, 1818, at ninety-six dollars a year. It was continued until his death. July 4, 1820, he lived in Eliot; was 71 years old; had five daughters; owned no land; was a shoemaker. He died Dec. 21, 1825, aged 76.

John Goold. Enlisted May 3, 1775; private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Foot Regiment of United Colonies. In Company Oct. 28, 1775.

Enlisted again, April 15, 1776, private in Capt. S. Wild's Company, Eighteenth Continental Reg.; was in company Dec. 8, 1776; discharged Dec. 31, at Fort Edward, N. Y.

He was son of Joseph and Ruth (Remick) Goold. [His father was a soldier at the capture of Louisburg, 1745.] Married Margaret Remick Dec. 20, 1781.

Pensioned, April 1, 1818, at $96 a year; continued until his death. Living in Eliot, July 4, 1820; age sixty-six. Owned house and land; seven children. Living in Eliot in 1835, and in 1840; died June 5, 1840, aged 85 years.

Joseph Goold, Aug. 1, 1776, private in Capt. S. Leigh-

ton's company, Col. E. Francis Reg. Massachusetts State Troops, until Nov. 30, 1776.

Brother to John Goold; removed from Eliot to Portland about 1784; died 1839, aged eighty-seven years.

Robert Goold, served as private in Capt. T. Bragdon's Company, Lieut. Col. Prime's Battalion, April 2, 1780. Discharged December 8, 1780. Brother to Joseph and John.

Tobias Goold, enlisted Jan. 15, 1776, for one year; served as private in Capt. S. Wild's Company, Eighteenth Continental Reg. In Company at Fort George, Dec. 8, 1776.

Again, July 8, 1779, private in Capt. Wm. Cobb's Co., Col. J. Mitchell's Reg. Massachusetts State Troops, in the Penobscot Expedition. Discharged Sept. 25, 1779.

Brother to Joseph Goold; married Rhoda Hammond, of North Yarmouth, 1779; settled in New Gloucester. Died Feb. 28, 1815.

William Goold, [died in the service.] Enlisted May 3, 1775, private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Foot Reg. of the United Colonies. Deserted July 1, 1775.

Again, July 20, 1778, served in Capt. R. Rogers Co., Col. J. Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, Mass. State Troops. Discharged, Dec. 14, 1778.

April 29, 1780, again private in Capt. T. Bragdon's Co., Lieut. Col. J. Prime's Battalion of Mass. State Troops. Discharged September 1, 1780.

Enlisted March 17, 1781, private in Capt. Francis Co., Tenth Mass. Continental Regiment, to Feb. 1, 1782,—when he died in the service. Brother to Joseph.

Ebenezer Hammond, enlisted May 6, 1775, private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Foot Regiment of the United Colonies. Was in Company July 31 and Oct. 28, 1775.

Again, May 7, 1777, two months service in Rhode Island. Private in Capt. S. Grant's company, Col. Titcomb's Regiment Mass. State Troops.

Son of George and Hannah (Coburn) Hammond, born Sept. 16, 1734. Lived in Eliot; died old and unmarried.

Elisha Hammond, enlisted May 3, 1775; private in Capt. T. Fernald's company, Thirtieth Foot Reg. United Colonies. Was in Company, Nov. 28, 1775.

Son of Jonathan and Ann (Rice) Hammond, born Oct. 27, 1752; married Mary Libbey, June 24, 1776; married (2) Sarah Libbey, June 11, 1780. No children. Settled in Bromfield, Maine.

John Hammond, private, May 7, 1777, two month's service; Capt. S. Grant's Company, Col. J. Titcomb's Reg. Massachusetts State Troops.

When seventeen years old, he enlisted April 8, 1758, and served as private in Capt. J. Gowen's Company, in the King's service at Lake George. Discharged Sept. 6, 1758.

Probably the John Hammond,—Private in Capt. D. Bean's Company, Province service, at Penobscot:

Enlisted March 31, 1759; discharged July 23, 1759.

Enlisted again, March 6, 1760; private in Capt. H. Chadburn's Company, in the King's Service, at Ticonderoga and Canada. Discharged Nov. 30, 1760.

Son of John and Hannah (Littlefield) Hammond, born March 24, 1741. Never married.

Jonathan Hammond, private, Aug. 14, 1777, in Capt. E. Shapleigh's Company, Col. J. Storer's Reg. Mass'tts State Troops; discharged Nov. 30, 1777, at Queman's Heights, N. Y.

He was brother to Elisha Hammond. Born Dec. 22, 1749. Married Elisabeth, dau. of Nathaniel and Jane (Libbey) Remick, July 28, 1774.

A farmer, lived and died in Eliot.

Seth Hammond, Private, Sept 1, 1777, eight months service; in Capt. S. Burbank's Company, Twelfth Mass. Continental Infantry.

Reported on Roll of Company, Jan. 23, 1779, as sick.

Died in Service.

He was born Oct. 7, 1743. Brother to Ebenezer Hammond. Never married.

Aaron Hanscom. April 2, 1778, private in Capt. E. Preble's Company, Col. J. Gerrish's Regiment of Guards, Massachusetts State Troops.

Again, April 29, 1780, private in Capt. T. Bragdon's Company, Lieut. Col. J. Prime's Battalion, Mass'tts State Troops. Discharged Dec. 24, 1780.

Resident of Eliot, 1760. Son of Aaron and Hannah Hanscom, born Dec. 3, 1734.

Ebenezer Hanscom, May 7, 1780, Private in Capt. T. Bragdon's Company, Lieut. Col. Prime's Battalion Mass. State Troops. Discharged June 10, 1780.

John Hanscom, May 7, 1780, same Company as Ebenezer Hanscom above. Discharged July 20, 1780.

Enlisted, March 13, 1782, for three years. Private in Capt. Ebenezer Smith's Company, Eighth Massachusetts Continental Infantry, May 24, 1783; he had 21 months, 19 days to serve in army. Honorably discharged, 1784.

Married Catherine Frost, Oct. 14, 1792. Lived at Litchfield many years. Pensioned April 18, 1818, at $96 a year. It continued till his death, April 27, 1827, aged 77 years.

Joseph Hanscom, Sailmaker. Died in 1780, in the Continental Navy. Brother to Nathaniel Hanscom, hereafter named. Was Sailmaker on the Ranger, 1779-80; probably was killed or died while on board.

Mark Hanscom, enlisted Jan. 1, 1776, for one year. Private in Capt. T. Fernald's Company, Eighteenth Continental Infantry. Was in the Company at Fort George, N. Y., Dec. 8, 1776, and was honorably discharged.

Son of Samuel and Mary (Fogg) Hanscom. Born 1753; died June 3, 1793.

Nathaniel Hanscom, Aug. 1, 1776, Private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Col. E. Francis Regiment, Mass'tts State Troops. Discharged Nov. 30, 1776.

Enlisted Feb. 20, 1777, for three years. Private in Capt J. Donnels Company, Twelfth Mass. Continental Infantry.

Was in the company at Valley Forge, Jan. 22, 1778. Honorably discharged Feb. 20, 1780, at Fishkill, N. Y.

Served as Private again April 29, 1780, in Capt. T. Bragdon's Company, Lieut. Col. J. Prime's battalion.—Discharged December 8, 1780.

Son of Joseph and Dorcas (Staples) Hanscom. Married Lucy Staples, December 1, 1781.

Pensioned April 1, 1818, at ninety-six dollars a year. Continued until his death, at Eliot, April 1, 1830.

Peletiah Hanscom, Corporal. Enlisted May 8, 1775; private in Capt. T. Fernald's Company, Thirtieth Foot Regiment of United Colonies. In Company. Nov 28, 1775.

Re-enlisted, Jan. 1, 1776, for one year, with same Capt., as Corporal in Eighteenth Continentai Infantry. In Company at Fort George, December 8, 1776.

Married Susanna Cole, Jan. 12, 1775.

Reuben Hanscom. Enlisted May 22, 1775; private in Capt. T, Fernald's Company, Thirtieth Foot Regiment; was in company Aug. 1 and Nov. 28, 1775.

Re-enlisted Jan. 1, 1776, for one year, with same Capt. Eighteenth Continental Infantry, as Private; was in company at Fort George, Dec. 8, 1776.

Enlisted again, in 1777, Private in Capt. E. Daniel's Company of Artillery; was at Fort Sullivan, June 4.

Enlisted, Oct. 1777, on the Continental frigate Ranger, Capt. J. Paul Jones, as a Marine, at Kittery. Sailed on her to France. Was on her when she captured the British war vessel Drake; also when she captured a merchant brig, Patience.

He was put on board the Patience, as one of her Guard. She was used at Brest, France as a prison ship.

He remained on the Patience 3 months, then returned to the Ranger, and came back to Portsmouth in her, and was discharged Oct. 1778.

He was the brother of Mark Hanscom. Married (1) Lucy Moor, Sept. 9, 1779; (2) Alice Abbott, Sept. 11, 1783; both were then residents of Berwick. Pensioned, April 15, 1818,

at $96 a year; age 64 years; pension revoked, 1820. Died at North Berwick, March 2, 1831.

Stephen Hanscom, Aug. 1779, nine months service in the Continentnl Army. Arrlved at Springfield, Mass., Aug. 23. Seventeen years old, five feet seven inches tall, brown complexion. Belonged to the Sixth Company of Town Militia. Served in Twelfth Mass. Continental Inf.

July, 1780, six months service in Contlnental Army. Eighteen years old, five feet nine inches tall, light complexion. Private in the First Massachusetts Continental Infantry. Discharged Jan. 14, 1781.

Brother of Nathaniel Hanscom. Married Hannah Remick Tobey, Jan. 19, 1783. Hannah was a pensioner, 1843. He was drowned in Piscataqua River.

Tobias Hanscom, enlisted May 5, 1775, private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Foot Regiment of the Colonies. In Company July 8, and Oct. 28, 1775, at Cambridge. Discharged Dec. 31, 1775.

Again, April 2, 1778, private in Capt. E. Preble's Co., Col. J. Gerrish's Reg., Massachusetts State Troops. Discharged July 3, 1778.

Son of Thomas and Mary (Hanson) Hanscom. Lived in Eliot, 1782, 1786. Married Mary Foster, May 25, 1786; married widow Lydia Rogers, June 9, 1809.

Samuel Hill, Private of Marines. Enlisted Oct. 20, 1779, on the Continental frigate Ranger, Capt. Thomas Simpson, as a Marine, for one year. Served until her capture at Charleston, S. C., May 12, 1780, when that city was captured by the British.

In the Pension paper he states that he served on the Ranger; and after her capture was put on a prison ship for six weeks; then sent in a cartel to Philadelphia, where he went to the hospital with small pox, and arrived home, in August, 1780.

Born, Sept. 22, 1763; brother to Nelson Hill, in service 1776-79, and James who also was on the Ranger, 1779.—

Married, Oct. 10, 1789, Rebekah, dau. of Benj. and Elisabeth (Deed) Remick, and lived in Eliot where John Shapleigh was residing in 1851. Pensioned, April 1, 1818, at $96 a year, which was continued until his death. A shipwright in 1820, age 59 years; owned house and land in Eliot. Died June 4, 1824, and his gravestone is in the Fogg Cemetery. His widow, Rebekah, was a pensioner, 1840; died at Eliot, Jan. 27, 1848, aged 87 years.

Joshua Hubbard. Two months service in Rhode Island, May 7, 1777, as a private in Capt. S. Grant's Company, Col. J. Titcomb's Regiment. His name not on the final roll of the Company.

In 1763, he was Private in the Fourth Company of the Town Militia.

Son of Moses and Abigail (Heard) Hubbard. Married Jan. 7. 1770, Dorcas, dau. of Capt. John and Dorcas (Littlefield) Shapleigh. Lived at Eliot. Died April 21. 1809.

Benjamin Hodsdon. June 21, 1778, to serve nine months in the Continental Army, from time of arrival at Fishkill, N. Y. (June 4, 1778.) 21 years old; a resident of Berwick.

Son of Thomas and Mary Hodsdon; married Sarah Lord April 20, 1780; Lived on the northside of Sturgeon Creek, Eliot, 1776 to 1782; and in 1798.

Daniel Johnson. December, 1776. Served three months in Capt. William Holbrook's Company, Col. J. Frost's Regiment of Mass'tts State troops. Discharged March, 1777. Son of James and Rebecca (Benson) Johnson, born June 13, 1750. Married Mary Green, April 29, 1773.

Living at North Berwick, in 1832.

Dennis Johnson, Sergeant. Enlisted in July, 1776, and served as a Corporal in Capt. J. Arnold's and Grant's Companies, Col. J. Wingates's Regiment, New Hampshire State Troops, service in the northern army. Discharged December, 1776, at Albany, N. Y.

August. 14, 1777, again served in Capt. E. Shapleigh's

Company, Col. Storer's Regiment, Mass'tts State Troops in the Burgoyne campaign. Discharged Nov. 30, 1777, at Queman's Heights, N. Y.

Oct. 8, 1778. Served as Sergeant of Capt. William Spinney's Company, Col. Cogswell's Regiment, Mass. State Troops. Discharged Dec. 31, 1778.

Enlisted May 30. 1782, for three years, and received £90 from Joseph Field's Class for Bounty.

Served as a Private in Capt. S. Smith's Company, Fifth Massachusetts Continental Infantry, from June, 1782, to June, 1783: then transferred to Capt. Joshua Benson's Company, First Mass. Continental Infantry.

Had a two months furlough in November, 1783, then returned to the army, served until June, 1784, in the American Regiment, Col. Henry Jackson, when he was honorably discharged.

Son of James and Rebecca (Benson,) Johnson. Married Mary Carter, May 11, 1779. Living in Eliot, 1782-86. Pensioned at $96 a year, April 14, 1818. Later lived at Waterboro, Maine.

James Johnson, Private, July 10, 1779, in Capt. T. Cutts' Company, Major D. Littlefield's Battalion, Mass'tts State Troops; discharged Sept. 10, 1779.

He was probably the James Johnson, son of James and Rebecca (Benson) Johnson, born June 29, 1742. Lived in Eliot, 1762, and here married Rebecca Hutchins, 1765. Later lived at Hollis.

John Johnson, Sergeant. Enlisted, May 5, 1775, and served as Sergeant of Capt. S. Leighton's Company, 30th Regiment of Foot of the United Colony; in Company July 31, 1775 and Oct. 20.

Son of Samuel and Elisabeth (Fernald) Johnson.

Joseph Johnson. Aug. 14, 1777. Served in Capt. E. Shapleigh's Company, Col. J. Storer's Regiment; discharged, Nov. 30, 1777, at Queman's Heights.

Married Phebe Moore, June 23, 1773. Lived in Eliot in 1776 and 1782.

Samuel Jones. Enlisted as a Private in Capt. Eben'r Sullivan's Company, Thirtieth Foot Regiment of the United Colonies; residence, Somersworth, N. H. at that date,—1775.

Enlisted in January, 1776, for one year; served in Capt. T. Easterbrook's Company, Col. T. Bedel's Regiment, New Hampshire State Troops. Service in Canada and at Lake Champlain.

Enlisted again, Jan. 30, 1777, for three years; served in Capt. Wheelwright's Company, 11th Mass'tts Continental Regiment. In Company, Jan. 25, 1778.

Enlisted at Berwick, Maine, for the War, April, 1779. Served in Capt. Francis Company; was 25 years old.

He lived in Eliot, in 1782. and married Mary Adams.

Wiliiam Jones. Was on the Ranger, June 1778 and '79. He was Mate, in May, 1779.

He married Mary, dau. of Capt. Thomas Hammond, June 30, 1784. He moved from Eliot to Portsmouth; his son William became a leading merchant.

John Jordan. Enlisted May 5, 1775, Portsmouth, N. H. Private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Reg. Foot of the United Colonies.

Enlisted again, Jan. 1, 1776, for one year; Private in Capt. S. Wild's Company, Eighteenth Continental Infantry, at Fort George, Dec. 8, 1776.

Re-enlisted Dec. 2, 1776, to serve three years; resident of Kittery, [Eliot.] Capt. S. Burbank's Company, 12th Mass. Continental Infantry. Was in Company at Valley Forge, Jan. 23, 1778. Discharged, Dec. 31, 1779.

Married Sarah Morrell, May 10, 1781. Resident of Eliot in 1786.

Edward Kennard. Private in Capt. E. Daniel's Co. of Artillery, New Hampshire State Troops. At Fort Sullivan June 4, 1777.

Again, April 4, 1778, three months in Capt. E. Preble's Company, Col. J. Gerrish's Reg. Mass,tts State Troops. Discharged, July 3, 1778.

Again, April 29, 1780, Private in Capt. T. Bragdon's Company, Lieut. Col. J. Prime's battalion, Mass. State Troops. Discharged Dec. 24, 1780.

Son of Edward and Elisabeth Kennard, born May 24, 1757. Married Mary Hanscom, June 12, 1785. Moved from Eliot to Limington, Maine.

Nathaniel Kennard. Enlisted, July 10, 1775; Private in Capt. J. Shapleigh's Company, Massachusetts State Troops. Discharged, December 31, 1775.

Enlisted again, Jan. 11, 1776, Private in Capt. Daniel's Company of Artillery. At Fort Sullivan, Feb. 12 and March 18, 1776. His home was at Kittery, [Eliot,] and he was twenty-one years old.

Enlisted on the privateer brig, Dalton, in November, 1776, of Massachusetts, Capt. E. Johnson, of eight guns, twenty swivels, and 120 men. She sailed from the Piscataqua, Nov. 26, 1776. One month later she was captured by the British warship Reasonable.

Nathaniel was taken to the Mill Prison, in England, where he remained until March 15, 1779,—more than two years,—then he was sent to Nantes in a cartel.

Here he enlisted, April 14, 1779, for one year in the Continental Navy, and joined the Continental frigate, the Bon Homme Richard, Capt. Jones, April 20, 1779, at L'Orient. She sailed Aug. 14, 1779, and captured the British frigate, Serapis, on Sept. 23, 1779, after one of the hardest sea fights on record.

Nathaniel was put on one of the prizes which sailed for France. The prize was captured by the British, and he was again a prisoner. He was carried into Hull, transported into Spithead, put aboard the man of war, Unicorn, and compelled to do duty, until he escaped to the Island of Jamaica, and returned to his Eliot home.

He enlisted very soon after on the privateer brig, Venus. She was captured June 1, 1781, and he was again committed to Mill Prison. The Venus was probably the one owned in New Hampshire, in 1781, Capt. H. Moore, four guns and thirty-five men.

After the war he lived at Portsmouth, and was a Shipmaster until April 28, 1808, when he was commissioned First Lieutenant in the United States Revenue Cutter Service, and was promoted to Captain, Nov. 5, 1812; serving through the second war with England.

He was honorably discharged in 1817, and was then employed at Portsmouth Custom House until his death.

He was the son of Edward and Elisabeth (March) Kennard, and brother of Edward, already mentioned. He was born at Kennard's Hill, Eliot, May 4, 1755.

While his residence was in Eliot he married Margaret Peverly of Portsmouth, Oct. 19, 1783. He died June 21, 1823, and his grave at the North Cemetery, Portsmouth, is marked by headstone.

Timothy Kennard. Enlisted Aug. 9, 1776. Served as a Private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Col. E. Francis' Reg. Mass. State Troops. Discharged Nov. 30, 1776.

Drafted Sept. 1, 1777, for eight months. Joined his Company at Albany. Served as Private in Capt. S. Burbank's Company, Twelfth Mass. Continental Infantry. Was in Company at Valley Forge, Jan. 23, 1778.

His discharge for this service on May 1, 1778, signed by Col. Brewer, is with his pension papers in the Pension Office, Washington.

He was the son of Michael and Dorcas Kennard, and was born Feb. 19, 1756. Always lived in Eliot.

Married Abigail Stevens, Sept. 8, 1779. Pensioned March 4, 1831, at forty dollars a year. Died at Eliot, September 25, 1839.

Joseph Kingsbury. July 10, 1779, served as Private in Capt. T. Cutts Company, Major D. Littlefield's battalion, Mass. State Troops. Discharged Sept. 10, 1779.

April 29, 1780. Served as Private in Capt. T. Bragdon's Company, Lieut. Col. J. Prime's battalion, Mass. State Troops. Discharged Dec. 24, 1780. Lived in Eliot in 1776 and 1782. He was twice married, (1) to Elisabeth Millbury; (2) to her sister Sarah. He died 1792 in Eliot.

John Knowlton. Enlisted at Ipswich, Mass., July 11, 1780, for six monihs. Seventeen years old, five feet two inches tall. Discharged Jan. 9, 1781.

Enlisted Feb. 3, 1781, for three years, and served in Capt. Abraham Watson's Company of the Third Mass'tts Continental Infantry, in 1781; and in Capt. Simon Jackson's Company, July, 1782.

May 4, 1783, he was twenty-one years old, five feet six inches tall, light complexion, brown hair; a tailor; residence, Ipswich. Honorably discharged, Dec. 22, 1783, by Major Gen. H. Knox.

In 1786, was a resident of Eliot.

Married Dorcas Shapleigh, 1789. Died Oct. 18, 1798, aged 34 years. His widow, Dorcas Knowlton, a pensioner at Eliot, in 1840, aged 69 years.

Jonathan Leighton. April 2, 1778. In Capt. E. Preble's Company, Col. J. Gerrishes Reg. Mass. State Troops. Discharged July 3, 1778.

Enlisted in the spring of 1782; Died in the Service at West Point, Nov. 5, 1782.

Son of William and Mary (Bane) Leighton, born January 17, 1760.

Tobias Leighton. Enlisted, May 3, 1775, resident of Eliot. Served as Private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company of the Thirtieth Foot Regiment of the Colonies. Was in the Company, Oct. 28, 1775, at Cambridge. Discharged Dec. 31, 1775.

Again in service, June 14, 1778, for eight months.—Served in the Sixth Massachusetts Continental Infantry.

This Regiment was in Gen. John Nixon's Brigade, and served in Washington's Army, around West Point, during this time

Also, July 2, 1779, in Capt. Adam Martin's Company, Col. Nathan Tyler's Reg. Mass. State Troops in Rhode Island. Discharged Nov. 30, 1779.

In July, 1762, he belonged to the Fourth Company of Town Militia. Was also in the French War.

He was the son of Tobias and Sarah (Chadburn) Leighton; born Aug 31, 1742 Married Mary Worster, Nov. 11, 1763. Married (2) Sarah Martin. His residence was in Eliot in 1776. He moved to Harmony, Maine, where he died, in 1818.

Azariah Libbey. Enlisted March 1, 1777, for three years. Private in Capt. S. Burbank's Company, Twelfth Mass'tts Continental Infantry. With the Company at Valley Forge, Jan. 23, 1778. Discharged Jan. 8, 1780, he having obtained a man to serve his time.

Lived at Limerick, Me., 1818, aged 75 years; in York County, July 4, 1820; had been pensioned April 13, 1818, at $96 a year; but it was suspended at that date.

Son of Matthew and Mary (Nason) Libbey, of Eliot. Married Elisabeth Paul, December 16, 1762.

George Libbey, April 4, 1778, Private in Capt. E. Preble's Company, Col. J. Gerrish's Reg. Mass. State Troops. Discharged July 3. 1778.

Again, April 29, 1780, Private in Capt. T. Bragdon's Company; Lieut. Col. Prime's Reg. Mass. State Troops. Discharged Dec. 24, 1780.

Son of Reuben and Katharine (Staples) Libbey, born Jan. 21, 1760; always lived in Eliot.

Married Mary Bartlett, Nov. 19, 1799.

Pensioned March 4, 1831, at forty dollars a year. He was living in 1834, aged 74 years. His grave is near A. Hill's in Eliot.

John Libby, enlisted July, 1776; Private in Capt. J. Arnold's Company, Col. J. Wingate's Reg., New Hampshire State Troops. Service around Ticonderoga. Discharged December, 1776.

Enlisted July 4, 1777, Marine for one year on the Continental frigate, Raleigh; five ft. eight and one half inches tall, light hair, residence then at Portsmouth, N. H.—Was on her Jan. 22, 1778, at L'Orient, France. Discharged April, 1778, at Boston.

Enlisted Oct. 22, 1789, for one year on the Ranger, at Portsmouth, as Seaman and Carpenter. Was captured at Charleston, S. C. May, 1780. He was living at Newburyport, Mass., in 1818, aged 63 years. Pensioned.

He was the son of Ephraim and Sarah (Morrill) Libbey, born Jan. 29, 1760. Married Sarah Leathers, of Durham, N. H., 1781; he of Kittery, [Eliot.]

Nathaniel Libbey, Private. Enlisted April, 1779, in Capt. Ebenezer Deering's Company of Artillery, New Hampshire State Troops; served nine months at Fort Sullivan and Fort Washington; there July 11, 1779.

Again, May 7, 1780, Private in Capt. T. Bragdon's Co., Lieut. Col. J. Prime's Reg. Mass'tts State Troops.—Discharged December 26, 1780.

Enlisted again, Feb. 18, 1782, for three years, Capt. T. Remick's Company, also in Capt. Nat. Cushing's Co., of the First Mass'tts Continental Infantry. Was nineteen years old, five feet seven and one half inches tall, light complexion and hair. Obtained a substitute and was discharged, April, 1783.

Born at Eliot, and lived there until May, 1785, then moved to Limerick; where he ever after lived. In 1840, he was a pensioner, aged seventy-seven years.

Daniel Lord, Senior, Private. Resident of Eliot, 1818; said he was sixty-nine years old, and enlisted in July, 1776, for twelve months service, Capt. E. Daniel's Company, Fort Sullivan.

He was on rolls in above Company, at Fort Sullivan, on June 4, and Sept. 22, 1777.

Living in Eliot, 1776–82, and 1786.

Was Baptist Minister at Kittery, 1796–99.

Son of Abraham and Betsey (Davis) Lord.

Daniel Lord, Junior, enlisted May 3, 1775, Private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Foot Reg. of the Colonies. In Company, Oct. 28, 1775.

Enlisted Jan. 1, 1776, for one year. Private in Capt. S.

Wild's Company, Eighteenth Continental Infantry; at Fort George, December 8, 1776.

Pensioned, April 27, 1818. Lived in Limerick, in 1820, and he died there, Dec. 15, 1833. Son of James and Sarah (Libbey) Lord, born May 26, 1753.

Simon Lord. Enlisted in 1777; was in Capt. E. Daniel's Company of Artillery, New Hampshire State Troops, at Fort Sullivan, Sept. 22, 1779.

Again, July 2, 1779, Private in Capt. Adam Martin's Company, Col. Nat. Tyler's Reg. Mass. State Troops, in Rhode Island. Discharged Dec. 31, 1799.

Son of Simon and Mary (Kennard) Lord, born July 19, 1746. Married (1) Polly Nichols, Jan. 12, 1773; (2) Elisabeth Gowen, Sept. 29, 1781. Lived in Eliot, 1776, 1782. Died at Portland, Jan. 2, 1830.

William Lydston, Corporal. Enlisted, service at Fort Sullivan, before December, 1776, and he left before his term expired, and enlisted for a campaign with the Continental Army. This service was probably around New York and Connecticut.

Again, July 10, 1779, served as Corporal in Capt. T. Cutt's Company, Maj. D. Littlefield's battalion, Mass'tts State Troops. Discharged Sept. 10, 1779.

Married Sarah Gowell of Kittery, Nov. 17, 1786; lived in Eliot, 1783.

Andrew Mace, Corporal. Enlisted and was Private in Capt. D. Quinby's Company, Col. Wingate's Reg. New Hampshire State Troops. Service in Canada. In Company, July, 1776.

Enlisted, Sept. 8, 1777, from East Kingston, N. H., and served as Private in Capt. E. Currier's Company, Col. Abraham Drake's Reg. New Hampshire State Troops; service in Burgoyne campaign. Discharged Dec. 16, 1777.

Again, July 7, 1780, was Corporal in Capt. J. Eastman's Company, Col. T. Bartlett's Reg. New Hampshire State Troops. Service at West Point. Discharged, Oct. 24, 1780.

Again, Sept. 18, 1781, he served as private in Capt. J. Webster's Company, Col. Reynold's Reg. New Hampshire State Troops. Discharged Nov. 25, 1781.

In earlier years he was Private in Capt. James Gowen's Company, Col. J. Preble's Reg. in the King's service.

Enlisted April 13, 1758. Service at Crown Point and Ticonderoga. Discharged Sept. 1, 1758.

Belonged to the Fourth Company of Town Militia in 1759 and 1762,—Kittery.

He was pensioned for life, May 1, 1804, $12 a month.

He was the son of Reuben and Mary (Jenkins) Mace, of Kittery, and baptized in infancy, at the First Parish, Sept. 5, 1736. He married Rebecca Ferbush, Dec. 12, 1759,—both of Kittery. Lived in Eliot, 1776; at Berwick, 1782.

John Nason, July 16, 1778, Private in Capt. R. Rogers Company, Col. J. Gerrish's Reg. Mass. State Troops. Lived in Eliot, 1776.

Jonathan Nason, enlisted May 3, 1775, Private in Capt. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Foot Reg. of the Colonies. Served until Dec. 31, 1775, and then,—

Re-enlisted, as Private in Capt. S. Derby's Company, Seventh Continental Infantry for one year. Honorably discharged at Fishkill, New York.

Son of Richard and Abigail (Libbey) Nason, of Kittery, born Aug. 1, 1741. Lived in Eliot, in 1786. Pensioned April 1, 1818, at $96 a year. Living in Eliot, July 4, 1820, aged 82 years; wife Mary, aged 83 years; owned no land, and retained his pension. Died March 18, 1831, aged 93.

Nathaniel Nason. June 1, 1778, nine months service in the Continental Army; age twenty-seven; five feet eight inches tall; dark complexion. Belonged to the Fourth Company of the Kittery Militia. Lived in Eliot, 1776.—Married Alice Mendum, Jan. 12, 1775, in Portsmouth.

Jacob Nutter, Quartermaster. Enlisted July 10, 1775, and served as Private in Capt. J. Shapleigh's Company of

Massachusetts State Troops. Reported as in Capt. R. Follett's Company of Artillery at Kittery Point, Nov. 5. Discharged Dec. 31, 1775.

Was in Capt. T. Salter's Co. of Mattrosses, New Hampshire State Troops, at Fort Washington, Feb. 17, 1776.

Enlisted in November, 1776, on the privateer brig Dalton, Capt. E. Johnston. Was captured on her Dec. 24, 1776. Was taken to Plymouth, England, and confined in the Mill Prison, where he remained until March 15, 1779, when he was taken to Nantes, France, and exchanged.

Enlisted at Nantes on the Continental frigate Alliance, Capt. P. Landais, in April, 1779, for one year; was Quartermaster Oct. 3, 1779; and was on the Alliance in the fight with the British frigate Serapis and her consorts, off the English coast, Sept. 23, 1779.

He was born at Portsmouth, N. H., probably; he was a resident of Eliot in 1776, and is referred to on the records at different dates until his death in the town in 1813.

Benjamin Patch, was in service for nine months, Aug. 23, 1779; forty-nine years old; five feet five inches tall, dark complexion, and belonged to the Fourth Company of Town Militia; service in one of the Continental Reg.

He was in earlier life in the King's service: Served as Private in Capt. James Gowen's Company, Col. J. Preble's Reg. in the King's service, for the reduction of Canada. Enlisted April 8, 1758, resident of the town. Discharged October 10, 1758.

Also Private in Capt. Humphrey Chadbourn's Company about the Lakes and in Canada. Enlisted March 6, 1760; discharged, November 30, 1760.

Was living in Eliot in 1760 and 1782.

Died in Eliot, January 15, 1815.

George Patch. As near as can be ascertained his first enlistment was Dec. 13, 1776; Private in Capt. William Holbrook's Company; Col. John Frost's Reg. Mass. State Troops; discharged March 13, 1777.

Enlisted, Sept. 8, 1777, for three years, Private in Capt.

Lyman's Company, Col. William R. Lee's Continental Reg. until its consolidation, April 22, 1779, with Col. Henry Jackson's Continental Reg. when he joined Capt. John Hastings' Company, of said Regiment.

He deserted May 1, 1779, but returned August 27.

He re-enlisted, for the war, Dec. 27, 1779, and served in the same Company and Regiment, which was called the Sixteenth Mass. Continental Infantry, after July 23, 1780, until Jan. 1, 1781, when it was consolidated with the other Mass. Regiments, and he was transferred, with the same Captain, to the Ninth Mass. Continental Infantry.

He served in this Reg. until Jan. 1, 1783, when it was consolidated, and he was transferred with the same Capt. to the Seventh Mass. Continental Infantry, where he served until June 8, 1783, when he was honorably discharged, and was entitled to an honor badge for faithful service since August, 1777.

In 1779, he is recorded as 22 years old, five feet seven inches tall, dark hair and complexion; a yeoman.

He married Sarah Black, March 14, 1782. Were living in Eliot in 1786. He died Feb. 17, 1816.

John Patch, enlisted December, 1775; private in Capt. Jonathan Nowell's Company, Seventh Continental Inf.

Enlisted Jan. 1, 1777, for the war. Private in Capt. S. Burbank's Company, Twelfth Mass. Continental Inf. Was at Valley Forge. Transferred to Capt. James Means' Co., Second Mass. Continental Infantry, and honorably discharged by General Washington, at New Windsor, 1783.

Married Susannah Patch, March 20, 1769. Pensioned April 14, 1818, then residing at Eliot, $96 a year, until his death. Still at Eliot, July, 1820, aged 77 years. Died March 18, 1831, aged 85 years.

Jonathan Patch. Enlisted Oct. 16, 1776. Capt. N. Brown's Company, Col. Pierce Long's Reg. of N. H. State Troops. Was at New Castle, N. H. Dec. 7, 1776.

Enlisted for the war, Feb. 25, 1777. Private in Capt. S. Burbank's Company, Twelfth Mass. Continental Infantry.

Was at Valley Forge, Jan. 23, 1778. In the winter of 1780, he went to his Kittery home on furlough, as he was badly hurt by an explosion at West Point. In 1806, he was pensioned "for losing an eye and other injuries, by blasting rocks at West Point, in the War."

He was the son of John Patch and a brother of Samuel who was also a soldier from Eliot. Married Mary Davis, Dec. 16, 1773. In 1801 their home was at Shapleigh.— July 11, 1806, he was pensioned at sixty dollars a year, because of the injuries received at West Point; increased in 1816 to ninety-six dollars. Died at Shapleigh, Sept. 20, 1832, aged eighty-one.

Robert Patch. Enlisted May 3, 1775. Private in Capt. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Foot Regiment of the Colonies. In the Company Oct 28, 1775, at Cambridge.

Re-enlisted Jan. 1, 1776, for one year. Private in Capt. S. Wild's Company, Eighteenth Continental Infantry.— Was at Fort George, Dec. 8, 1776.

Re-engaged, Nov. 29, 1777, to serve three years, or for the war, from Jan. 1. Private in Capt. S. Burbank's Company, Twelfth Mass. Continental Infantry. At Valley Forge, Jan. 23, 1778. Deserted Feb. 4, 1778.

Lived in Eliot in 1776.

Samuel Patch. Enlisted Oct. 16, 1776. Private in Capt. N. Brown's Company, Col. P. Long's Reg. New Hampshire State Troops. In Company at New Castle, N. H., Dec. 7, 1776, and Jan. 13, 1777.

Enlisted, March 1, 1777, for the war. Private in Capt. Burbank's Company, Twelfth Mass. Continental Infantry. At Valley Forge Jan. 23, 1778. Deserted, March 22, 1780.

At home on furlough in the winter of 1780. Married Lydia Patch, Feb. 3, 1780. Lived at Shapleigh, and was pensioned, 1801. His claim for pension rejected 1832, for being a deserter. He explained his desertion: he started to return to the army when his furlough ended, but at Ipswich he fell from a house frame, and his shoulder was dislocated. Was living at Shapleigh, 1840.

Joseph Paul, sen'r. Enlisted, Jan. 11, 1776, 38 yrs old. Private in Capt. E. Daniels' Company of Mattrosses, New Hampshire State Troops. Was at Fort Sullivan, Feb. 12, and March 18, 1776.

Son of Amos and Elisabeth (Remick) Paul. Died in Eliot, Jan. 14, 1817, aged 80 years.

Andrew Raitt. Capt. T. Salter's Company of Mattrosses New Hampshire State Troops. At Fort Washington, February 17, 1776.

Again, Aug. 14, 1777, Private in Capt. E. Shapleigh's Company; Col. Storer's Reg. Discharged Nov. 30, 1777, at Queman's Heights.

Again, July 2, 1779, in Capt. A. Martin's Company, Col. N. Tyler's Reg. Mass'tts State Troops in Rhode Island. Discharged, December 1, 1779.

Enlisted, Feb. 12, 1782, for three years. Private in the Tenth Mass. Continental Reg. until Jan. 1, 1783.

Son of Alexander and Miriam (Grant) Raitt. Lived in Eliot, 1786. Died May 27, 1791, leaving no children.

John Raitt. Received a blanket from the Selectmen, May 29, 1775, in order to march from Eliot to Cambridge, to join the army, and signed for it.

Born Feb. 20, 1775; brother of Andrew, above mentioned. Married Sally Goodwin, Nov. 17, 1791. Died in Eliot, October 6, 1830.

Isaac Reed. Enlisted in 1775. Private in Capt. S. Hodgdon's Company; was at Kittery Point, Nov. 5, 1775.

Again, July 1, 1778, Private in Capt, S. Brown's Co.; Col. N. Wade's Reg. in Rhode Island. Discharged,—December 31, 1778.

April 12, 1757, belonged to the Third Foot Company, of the Town Militia.

Lived in Eliot, in 1760.

Joseph Remick. Two months service, May 7, 1777, private in Capt. S. Grant's Company, Col. J. Titcomb's Reg. Mass. State Troops, in Rhode Island.

March 15, 1757. Belonged to the First Foot Company of the Town Militia.

Son of Joshua and Dorcas (Hill) Remick; married Sarah Wells of Portsmouth, June 25, 1756. He lived in Eliot until 1794, when he bought a farm in Lebanon, and removed there, and lived upon it till his death, 1805.

Josiah Remick. Enlisted May 21, 1775. Private in Capt. T. Fernald's Company; Eighteenth Continental Infantry. Sick in the hospital at Fort George, Dec. 8, 1776.

Was Private in Third Company Town Militia, June 23, 1779, also Oct. 20, 1785. Commissioned Ensign of same Company, May 25, 1801, and Captain, March 30, 1807. Honorably discharged, April 24, 1817.

Born Oct. 10, 1758; brother of Lieut. Benjamin Remick. Married Martha Kelly Parry, Dec. 1787. Lived in Eliot, at the head of the Great Cove; his gravestone is there, and the date of his death is, Jan. 8, 1844.

Nathaniel Remick. Marched from the town, Aug. 9, 1776, as Private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Col. E. Francis Reg. Mass. State Troops. Discharged Nov. 29.

Son of Ichabod and Sarah (Jackson) Remick. Married Abigail Paul, Jan. 26, 1789; lived in Eliot; died 1824.

Samuel Remick. Enlisted 1776, for one year. Private in Capt. E. Daniel's Company of Mattrosses; at Fort Sullivan in June, 1776, June 4, 1777, and Sept. 22, 1777. Said he served a year in above Company.

Commissioned Second Lieut. July 5, 1781, in the Second Reg. of York County Militia. Promoted to Lieut. July 11, 1791. To Captain, May 16, 1796. To Major, Nov. 20, 1806. All in the same Regiment. Honorably discharged August 22, 1814.

Son of Nathaniel and Jane (Libbey) Remick, born on Bolt Hill, Jan. 26, 1757. Married Anne Fernald, Dec. 26, 1780. They lived in Eliot where their grandsons, John W. and Joseph B. Remick now reside.

He died on his Eliot Farm, Feb. 28, 1826, and his body rests in the family burying ground near Joseph's house.

Nicholas Scammon. Aug. 9, 1776, Private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Col. E. Francis Regiment, Mass. State Troops. Discharged about Nov. 30, 1776.

Living at Eliot in 1810, and Feb. 25, 1814, his house was burned.

John Shorey. March 31, 1778, Private in Capt. E. Prebles Company, Col. J. Gerrish's Regiment, Mass. State Troops. Discharged, July 3, 1778.

Baptized in infancy at Eliot, Aug. 11, 1756.

Samuel Shorey. Enlisted Jan. 22, 1776. Private in Capt. P. Hubbard's Company, Mass. State Troops. Discharged, Nov. 13, 1776.

Married (1) Betsey Raitt, Oct 27, 1793. (2) Susannah Pray, published, Dec. 28, 1799.

Zebadiah Simpson. March 31, 1778, Private in Capt. E. Preble's Company, Col. J. Gerrish's Reg. Mass. State Troops. Discharged, July 3, 1778.

He also had more service, as he was a pensioner.

He was son of Joshua and Maria (Bradbury) Simpson, born Oct. 10, 1756, at York. Married Lucy Jacobs, 1779, and lived in the eastern part of Eliot, where their ten children were born, and where he died, Jan. 8, 1833.

Pensioned March 4, 1831, until his death, $40, a year.

Samuel Skriggins, Seaman. Enlisted November, 1776, on the privateer, Dalton, Capt. Johnston. Was captured Dec. 24, 1776, and taken to Mill Prison, Plymouth, Eng. where he died, May 17, 1777.

He was the son of John and Keziah Skriggins.

John Skriggin, brother of Samuel, captured on a prize of the privateer, Gen. Sullivan, and committed to Forton Prison, Eng., April 26, 1779.

Both Samuel and John were baptized at the church in Eliot, Oct. 4, 1761.

Thomas Skriggins. Enlisted for three years, or the war, and in December, 1781, he was in Capt. Matthew

Chambers Company, Sixth Mass. Continental Infantry.

Also served in Capt. Taylor's Company, Tenth Mass'tts Continental Infantry.

Married Lucy Moore, May 24, 1784; they were living at Eliot, July 4, 1820; he was then a pensioner. In 1840 he he was still a pensioner, and 76 years old.

William Smith. June 1, 1778. Was seventeen years old, five feet five inches tall; belonged to the Fourth Co. of Town Militia. Private in Capt. S. Burbank's Company Twelfth Massachusetts Continental Infantry.

Again, April 29, 1786, Private in Capt. T. Bragdon's Company, Lieut. Col. J. Prime's battalion, Mass. State Troops. Discharged, Dec. 5, 1780.

Lived in Eliot, in 1782 and 1786. Married Sarah Morrill, Feb. 11, 1784. Living in Eliot, July 4, 1820. Pension commenced April 1, 1818, and continued till his death, in April, 1828, aged seventy-four years.

Reuben Spinney. Enlisted May 5, 1775. Private in Capt. T. Fernald's Company, Thirtieth Foot Reg. of the Colonies. Was in the Company Nov. 28, 1775, at Camp No. One, Cambridge, Mass.

He was a brother of Capt. William Spinney.

William Stacy. Enlisted May 21, 1776. Private in Capt. T. Fernald's Company, Eighteenth Continental Infantry. Was in Company, Dec. 8, 1776, at Fort George. Honorably discharged at Albany, Dec. 31, 1776.

Enlisted Feb. 1777, Capt. E. Daniels Company, of Mattrosses, New Hampshire State Troops. At Fort Sullivan, June 4 and Sept. 23, 1777.

Enlisted on the Continental ship of war, Ranger, 18 guns, at Kittery; Capt. John Paul Jones. Was on board when she sailed from Kittery, Nov. 1, 1777; and in the fight with the British war vessel Drake, resulting in the Drake's capture; and returned to Kittery in her, Oct. 1778, and was honorably discharged.

He enlisted again on the Ranger, April, 1779; served six months. Discharged at Boston in the autumn.

He was the son of William and Elisabeth (Clark) Stacy and baptized in infancy at Eliot. He was living in Eliot in 1782. Married Hannah Frost, Nov. 24, 1786.

Pensioned April 17, 1818, at ninety-six dollars a year, for service as Mariner, on the Ranger.

Living at York, July 4, 1820; owned a house. His grave is in the village graveyard. Died March 4, 1840, aged eighty-two years.

John Stacy. Enlisted May 3, 1775. Private in Capt. T. Fernald's Company, Thirtieth Foot Regiment of the Colonies. Was in Company Nov. 28, 1775. Discharged December 31, 1775, at Cambridge.

Enlisted Jan. 11, 1776, twenty years old. Private in Capt. E. Daniels Company of Mattrosses, New Hampshire State Troops. At Fort Sullivan March 18, 1776.

Again, July 22, 1776, marched from the town. Private in Capt. J. Goodwin's Company, Col. E. Wigglesworth's Reg. Mass. State troops. Discharged Nov. 30, 1776, at Albany, N. Y.

Enlisted again in Capt. Daniels Company; was at Fort Sullivan, June 4, 1777.

He stated in 1818, that he served three years with Capt. Daniels in the Forts, and was discharged in the summer of 1779. He was on a Privateer after this, probably, as he was a prisoner at New York, and lost a leg there.

Son of Ichabod Stacy. Married Eunice Leighton, Nov. 26, 1778. Living in Eliot, 1782 and 1786. Pensioned, 1818. Living in Eliot, 1820. Died March 16, 1838, aged 84.

James Stanley. Enlisted Jan. 1, 1776, for one year, with Lieut. Wm. Frost. Private in Capt. Wild's Company, 18th Continental Infantry. On command Dec. 8, 1776, as Artificer, at Ticonderoga. Honorably discharged at that place, Dec. 31, 1776.

Married Sarah Jellison, Nov. 4, 1784. Pensioned, 1818-1820. Farm at South Berwick, 1820.

John Stanley. Enlisted May 3, 1775. Private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Foot Regiment of the

Colonies. Was in Company Oct. 28, 1775, at Cambridge. Son of William and Mary Stanley, born Sept. 26, 1743.

Mark Stanley. Aug. 9, 1776. Private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Col. E. Francis Reg. Mass. State Troops. Discharged Nov. 30, 1776.

Again, Aug. 14, 1777, Private in Capt. E. Shapleigh's Company, Col. J. Storer's Reg. Mass. State Troops. Discharged, Nov. 36, 1777, at Queman's Heights, N. Y.

Again, May 7, 1780, Private in Capt. T. Bragdon's Co., Lieut. Col. J. Prime's battalion, Mass'tts State Troops.—Discharged Nov. 22, 1780.

Married Mary Brown, Jan 7, 1782. Bro. of John Stanley.

David Staples. In Fort on Piscataqua, June 14, 1779. Lived in Eliot, 1760. Ancestor of T. Frank Staples and F. Alphonso Staples, of Eliot.

Edward Staples. Enlisted Jan. 13, 1776, aged 18 years. Private in Capt. E. Daniels Co. of Mattrosses, N. H. State Troops. At Fort Sullivan, Feb. 12, and March 18, 1776.

Again, July 10, 1779, Private in Capt. T. Cutts' Co., Maj. D. Littlefields battalion, Maasachusetts State Troops. Discharged, Sept. 10, 1779.

Married Anna Paul, 1779. Son, two dau'rs living 1820.

Pensioned, 1818, residence, Eliot. Died Dec. 30, 1837.

Nathaniel Staples. Enlisted May 12, 1775. Private in Capt. T. Fernald's Company, Thirtieth Foot Reg. of the Colonies. In the Company at Cambridge, Nov. 28, 1775.

Enlisted in November, 1776, privateer brig, Dalton, Capt. E. Johnson. She sailed from Kittery, Nov. 26, 1776, was captured Dec. 24, by the British warship Reasonable. He was taken to the Mill Prison, Plymouth, Eng., and exchanged March, 1779; arrived in Eliot, August, 1780.

Son of Joshua and Abigail (Fernald) Staples born Aug. 6, 1743. Married Elisabeth Leighton, April 4, 1782. His grave, in Eliot Cemetery, has recently had a Marker placed upon it by the Portsmouth Paul Jones Society.

William Staples. Enlisted, Dec. 1776, for three months. Private in Capt. W. Holbrook's Co., Col. John Frost's Reg. of Infantry, Mass'tts State Troops. Discharged, March, 1777.

Enlisted Sept. 1, 1777, for eight months. Marched to Boston; at Fort No. 2, Cambridge, a few days. Marched to Albany, joined Capt. J. Donnel's Company, Twelfth Mass. Infantry. Served till May 1, 1778.

Enlisted July, 1780, for six months. Marched to Boston, then to West Point. Joined Capt. Hitchcock's Co. Twelfth Mass. Infantry. Twenty-one years old.

Son of Solomon Staples, born 1758; always lived in Eliot. Married (1) Anna Lydston; (2) Eady Stevens. Pensioned March 4, 1831. Was 76 years old, in 1834.

William Tobey. Died on board a Privateer. Son of Samuel and Mary (Spinney) Tobey. Born 1730. Married Hannah Remick, May 8, 1777.

Daniel Toward. Enlisted May 24, 1775. Private in Capt. W. Stuart's Company, Thirty-first Reg. of Foot of the Colonies. Service around Boston.

Re-enlisted, Jan. 1, 1776. Private with same Capt. in the Eighteenth Continental Infantry until death of Capt.

Was on command at Albany, attending the sick.

Re-engaged to serve three years in the army, Jan. 1, 1777. Private in Captains Jenkens and Sewall's Companies, Mass. Continental Infantry. Discharged, Dec. 31, 1779.

He belonged to the First Company of Town Militia, 1757. Lived in Eliot, in 1760.

William Tutherly. July 1, 1778, Private in Capt. S. Brown's Company, Col. Nath'l Wade's Reg. Mass. State Troops. Discharged, Dec. 31, 1778.

William Welch. Enlisted May 8, 1775. Private in Capt T. Fernald's Company, Thirtieth Foot Reg. of the Colonies. Nov. 28, 1775, at Camp No. 1, Cambridge. Discharged Dec. 31, 1775, and Jan. 12, 1776, enlisted for one year, as

private in Capt. E. Daniels Co. of Mattrosses. Was at Fort Sullivan, Feb. 12; name on pay roll March 18, 1776.

Pensioned, 1818; lived at So. Eliot, near school house.

He married Anna, dau. of Ichabod Remick, June 29, 1780. He died July 27, 1832; his grave is near his home.

William Wherren. Enlisted May 8, 1775; served as Private in Capt. T. Fernald's Company, Thirtieth Foot Reg. of the Colonies. Was in the Company, Nov. 28, 1775, at Fort No 1, Cambridge.

Re-enlisted, Jan. 1, 1776, for one year; Private in same Captain's company, Eighteenth Continental Infantry; was at Fort George, December 8, 1776.

Married Peggy Paul, Feb. 22, 1781. He died March 31, 1816, aged 65 years. His widow continued to live in Eliot until, 1845; then removed to Newington, N. H.

Timothy Weymouth. Seaman on the Ranger; entered Aug. 25, 1779. Captured on her, in May, 1780.

Son of Timothy and Elisabeth (Hubbard) Weymouth. Baptized at Eliot, Sept. 7, 1763.

Winthrop Willey. Enlisted Jan. 11, 1776. Private in Capt. E. Daniels Co.; at Fort Sullivan, Feb. 12, Mch. 18.

Nov. 1776, on privateer Dalton; captured, taken to Mill Prison, confined from June, 1777 till March 15, '79.

His wife Mary, baptized in Eliot, June 19, 1774.

Jedediah Witham, killed at the battle of Monmouth.—Enlisted July 1, 1776. Private in Capt. William Stilson's Company, Col. Isaac Wyman's Regiment New Hampshire State Troops.

Enlisted March 1, 1777, for three years, or the war. Private in Capt. S. Burbank's Company, Twelfth Mass. Continental Infantry. At Valley Forge, Jan. 23, 1778.

Killed at the Battle of Monmouth. N. J. June 28, 1778.

Married Hannah Davis, 1777. One son, who has descendants living in this vicinity.

Moses Witham, Jr., Corporal. Enlisted May 14, 1775. Corporal of Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Foot Regiment of the Colonies. Was at Camp No. One, Cambridge, Oct. 28, 1775.

Earlier, (July, 1762,) he was Private in the Fourth Company of Town Militia.

Married Abigail Hammond, March 8, 1776. Lived in Eliot in 1776, 1782, 1786.

Nathan Witham. Enlisted for one year, Jan. 15, 1776. Private in Capt. S. Wild's Company, Eighteenth Continental Infantry. Honorably discharged at Fort George, in January, 1777.

He was born Dec. 31, 1752. Married Rhoda Osgood, Sept. 20, 1781, at Salisbury. In 1799, came to his brothers, and was living at Eliot in 1818; was then pensioned. Lived in Sandford, 1820. Joined the Shaker colony at Alfred, and died at Guilford, N. H. Nov. 6, 1824.

Peletiah Witham. Enlisted May 8. 1775. Private in Capt. S. Leighton's Company, Thirtieth Foot Reg. of the Colonies. Was at Camp No. 1, Cambridge, Oct. 18, 1775.

Private in Fourth Company Town Militia, July, 1762.

Married Elisabeth Nason, August 27, 1778.

Was living in Eliot in 1776.

HISTORICAL PRESS:

Fogg House. Eliot, Maine. July-Sept. 1906.

157

OLD ELIOT.

DR. J. L. M. WILLIS, EDITOR.

VOL, VII. ELIOT. MAINE,—OCTOBER-DECEMBER, 1906. NO. IV.

Eliot in the Rebellion.

Events in Our Town, 1861–1864.

JOSEPH H. DIXON.

The people of this town, accustomed for years to peaceful pursuits, were, like the rest of our State, poorly prepared for the strife which came so suddenly upon us.

Although lacking in noisy political demonstration, there was a reading, thinking community; the events of the preceding seven years, had left their impression on our politics; and the new Republican party had received large accessions from the two old parties. The Whig party polled very few votes, while the Democrats were divided. Stephen A. Douglas, the Presidential candidate of the Union faction, received the larger share of Democratic support; but there were some who voted for the secessionist, John C. Breckenridge.

The warlike threats which we heard, were largely regarded as bluster and folly; we did not expect secession, so that when it came, and we found the war actually upon us, we experienced a sad, fearful awakening.

The fall of Fort Sumter awoke the patriotic spirit of the people. War meetings held in Kittery, were attended by crowds of Eliot citizens. Three drill clubs were formed, and for two months it seemed as if nearly all the able-bodied men were ready to go at the call of the Government.

Much enthusiasm was manifested in flag raising. The students of Eliot Academy raised a fine ensign on that

OLD ELIOT.

edifice;* the Douglass Home Guards, had a flag raising, with appropriate ceremonies, near the Pound; and on several private residences the Flag of the Union was displayed.

The Militia of the State had been disbanded in 1845; and there had been no organization since that date. In the spring of 1861, however, in obedience to an order from the State authorities, the two Militia companies of the town met in their respective localities to elect officers,—a Captain and four Lieutenants to each company.

The First Company met, and elected,—

Captain, John D. Frost;
First Lieutenant, Benjamin H. Cram;
Second Lieutenant, Daniel A. Hill;
Third Lieutenant, Charles F. Hanscom;
Fourth Lieutenant, Samuel C. Shapleigh.

The Second Company met at the School House in District No. 6:—

Captain, Enoch S. Davis;
First Lieutenant, George W. Leach;
Second Lieutenant, Orestez Remick;
Third Lieutenant, George Boardman Brooks;
Fourth Lieutenant, Henry Martin Paul.

The officers thus elected were never commissioned.

During the year many of our young men enlisted in other states, especially in New Hampshire and Massachusetts.

Under the call of May 25, 1862, Eliot's quota was nineteen, which was promptly filled. A bounty of $200, for each man, was paid by vote of the town, July 24, 1862. About this time the town paid $25 each, to six men; their term or place of service is now unknown; they probably were recruits placed in old regiments for a short time.

---

* The flag was purchased by subscriptions among the students; and the Principal, Mr. Moore, proposed to get the halliards. Not being well acquainted with cordage, he procured a rope of the proper length, and about the right size for a halter; upon which the dealer asked him if he had anyone in his school who deserved hanging? The rope was afterwards exchanged for something more suitable.

The quota of the town under the call for nine months' men, August 4, 1862, was thirty-six; which was filled mostly by residents.

The town appointed Edmund A. Dixon Recruiting Officer, voting him $150 for each man he obtained, and giving $20 to each recruit. He, however, paid to each man the entire $170; which amount was increased by private contribution to $200.

Capt. Dixon set up a recruiting tent in the pasture of Mr. Charles E. Paul, near the house now owned by Mr. J. Frank York. Here the Eliot boys enlisted from August 25 to September 10.

These volunteers were enrolled in the 27th Regiment, Maine Infantry. The quotas of Kittery and Eliot formed one company, designated G.

Company G met at Armory Hall, Kittery, Sept. 10th, where the enrollment papers were prepared with full descriptions of each man; and the company was organized by choosing the following officers: †

Captain, Edmund A. Dixon, Eliot;
First Lieutenant, Joseph D. Parker, Kittery;
Second Lieutenant, Dennis M. Shapleigh, Kittery.

It was voted that the commissioned officers should appoint the non-commissioned officers; later this was done, and they were as follows:

First Sergeant, John W. Hayes, Kittery;
Second Sergeant, Nicholas E. Spinney, Kittery:
Third Sergeant, Edgar Greenleaf, Kittery;
Fourth Sergeant, Robert Briard, Kittery;
Fifth Sergeant, William W. Tobey, Kittery.

Corporals:

Alonzo Fernald, Kittery;
Warren Fernald, Kittery;
Jotham H. Gerry, Kittery;
John Hamilton, Kittery, (Vet.)

(*Over.*)

† The nine months' volunteers, having enlisted to prevent a draft, were considered as State Militia, and, as such, had the privilege of electing their officers.

Corporals continued:

George H. Hayes, Kittery;
Horace S. Kennison, Berwick, (Vet.)
John Pettigrew, Kittery;
Joseph B. Williams, Kittery.

After two months service, Corporals Warren Fernald and John Hamilton, were discharged on account of sickness. Their places were filled by the appointment of William W. Chapman, Kittery, and Elbridge R. Paul, Eliot.

Among those detailed for regimental service, was Ai S. Cole, Eliot, as wagoner; George W. Flanders, Eliot, as ambulance driver; and, later, Elijah Varney, Eliot, was employed as division teamster.

Sept. 17, the Company went into camp, at Cape Elisabeth, at the place where the rolling mill now stands. This was named Camp Abraham Lincoln; and was occupied by the 23d, 25th and 27th regiments,—all nine months men. While here, delegates came from Eliot, and presented Capt. Dixon with a Regulation Sword, a gift from his townsmen.

The regiment was mustered into the U. S. service on the 30th of September, 1862, with Rufus P. Tapley, Esq., of Saco, as Colonel, and Dr. Mark F. Wentworth, of Kittery, as Lieut. Colonel; but after serving about three months, Col. Tapley resigned, and Lieut. Col. Wentworth was promoted to the rank of Colonel.

* "On the 20th of October, the regiment left the State for Washington. It was sent into camp at Arlington Heights, on Gen. Robert E. Lee's estate, where it engaged in picket duty, and in labor on the unfinished works in the vicinity. Dec. 12, it went to Hunting Creek, near Alexandria."

In March, 1863, it went to Chantilly, near Fairfax Court House, where it remained until June, when it returned to Arlington Heights.

* "On the fourth day of July, the regiment marched into Washington, and taking cars for home, arrived in Portland

* Emery's Hist. of Sanford, pp. 283-4: also, Maine in the War.

on the sixth; * * mustered out July 17, 1863, after serving ten months and seventeen days."

During this service the company lost several men by sickness; one of whom was Joseph G. Tuttle, of Eliot. According to an agreement, made by the members of the company, these were embalmed, and sent home to their friends, each of the survivors contributing one dollar for this purpose.

In the year 1863, thirteen men were drafted and accepted, to whom the town paid $300 each. Most of these procured substitutes. Also, from July 7, 1863 to Feb. 1, 1864, the town paid to 32 three-years volunteers, the sum of $10,035, making the total amount paid, to that date, $24,005. And the total number of men furnished,—one hundred and six.

In the early part of 1864, several of our citizens, some of whom had seen service, enlisted in the Thirty-second Maine Regiment, commanded by Col. M. F. Wentworth, late of the Twenty-seventh. This Regiment, after meeting with heavy losses, was consolidated with the Thirty-first; so that many of its members served in both Regiments.

During this campaign, some of the boys were killed in action; some suffered and died in rebel prisons; others returned only to die of wounds or diseases contracted in the struggle with a most unrighteous Rebellion.

The following pages contain the list of those who entered the service from Eliot. While not as complete as might be desired, it is believed to be reliable: —

List of Residents of Eliot, who served in the Army and Navy.—1861-65.

Navy:

Name.	Rank.	Ship.	
Adams, Levi Woodbury,	Fireman,	Ossipee,	deceased.
Dixon, Hiram Locke,	Carpenter,		deceased.
Gould, Horace,	Seaman,		deceased.
Harrington, Michael,	Seaman,	Portsmouth,	dec'd.
Jordan, Francis,	Marine,	Sebago,	deceased.
Remick, Elbridge G.	Seaman,		deceased.
Remick, Samuel D.	Seaman,	Ohio,	see Mass.
Rogers, John S.	Seaman,	Cumberland,	dec'd.
Spinney, Azariah,	Marine,	Sabine,	deceased.
" "	Master at Arms,	Ossipee.	
Spinney, Lyman P.	Fireman,	Kearsage.	dec'd.
Spinney, Henry D.	Seaman,	Bibb.	deceased.
Tuttle, John H.	Marine,		see U. S.
Young, John W.	Seaman,	Kearsage.	

Army.

Maine Regiments.

Name.	Rank.	Co.	Reg.	
Adlington, Thomas F.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	
Cole, Ai S.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	dec'd.
DeCoff, Charles F.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	
Dixon, Edmund A.	Captain,	G,	27 Inf.	dec'd.
Dixon, Joseph H.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	
Flanders, George W.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	dec'd.
Frost, Harrison T.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	
Hanscom, Albert,	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	
Hanscom, John F.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	
Hill, John R.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	
Littlefield, Franklin,	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	dec'd.
Littlefield, John L.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	dec'd.
Paul, Elbridge R.	Corporal,	G,	27 Inf.	dec'd.
Paul, Henry M.	Private.	G,	27 Inf.	

Shapleigh, John	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	
Shapleigh, Morris G.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	dec'd.
Shapleigh, Roscoe G.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	dec'd.
Shapleigh, Wm. Haven	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	dec'd.
Staples, William H.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	dec'd.

Re-enlisted, see 32 Maine.

Tobey, Samuel A.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	
Tucker, William H.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	dec'd.
Tuttle, Joseph G.	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	dec'd.
Varney, Elijah	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	
Wells, John	Private,	G,	27 Inf.	
Tucker, Charles H.	Corporal,	B,	27 Inf.	dec'd.
Tucker, Daniel H.	Corporal,	B,	27 inf.	

Cole, Charles H. Private, Co. A, 31st, 32d Inf.
See Casualties.

Frost, Henry N. Private, Co. F, 31 Inf. Deceased.

Hanscom, Frank D. Private, Co. F, 31 Inf.
See Drafted Men.

Hanscom, George, 1st Vet. See Massachusetts Reg.

Hendry, George, Private, 29 Inf., Co. Unassigned. Dec'd

Remick, Henry M. Private, Co. F. 32 Inf. Dec'd.
See N. H. Reg. and Casualties.

Spinney, Hiram W. Private, Co. A, 32 Inf. Deceased.
See Casualties.

Staples, Ivory, Private, Co. A, 32 Inf. Deceased.

Staples, William H. Corporal, Co. A, 32 Inf.
See 27 Maine and Casualties.

Stevens, Milton H., Private, Co. F. 32 Inf.

New Hampshire Regiments.

Butler, Joseph G. Private, Co. H, 6th Inf., mustered Nov. 28, 1861; missing at Bull Run, Aug. 29, 1862.

Fernald, Owen, Private, Co. E, 9th Inf. See Casualties.

Frost, Caleb S., Private, Co. H, 6th Inf. mustered Nov. 28, 1861; Re-enlisted, Jan. 1, 1864. See Casualties

Hammond, William, Private, Co. K, 2nd Inf. Discharged June, 1861, at muster in of Reg. for 3 years.

Libbey, Alfred A. Musician, Co. D, 5th Inf. later Fife Major of Reg., mustered Oct. 23, 1861. Re-enlisted, Feb. 19, 1864. Deceased.

Libbey, George W. Private, Co. C, 13th Inf. mustered Sept. 19, 1862, served through the war.

Libbey, Joseph, Private, unassigned, Co. H, A, at Fort Constitution; served three months; State.

Libbey, Orlando Y. Private, Co. D. 5th Inf. mutstered Oct 23, 1861. Disch'd Jan. 8, died June 1, 1862, aged 28 years.

Murphy, Hiram P. Private, Co. T, 3d Infantry.

Paul, Moses Newbury, Private, Co. E. 9th Inf. See Casualties.

Remick, Henry M. Private, Co. K, 2d Inf. Served 11 months. Re-enlisted. See 32 Maine and Casualties. Deceased.

Simpson, Henry H. Private, Co. E, 9th Inf. Mustered, May 16, 1862. See Casualties.

Spinney, Alphonso L. Private, Co. F, 7th Inf. Mustered, Nov. 7, 1861. See Casualties.

Spinney, Horace S. Private, Co. K, 13th Inf. Dec'd.

Spinney, Nathaniel, Corporal, Co. I, 16th Inf. Mustered Oct. 25, 1862. Discharged, March 12, 1863, in La. Re-enlisted; See R. I. Deceased.

Welch, James A. Private, Co. F. 7th Inf. Deceased.

Whidden, Andrew W. Private, Co. G, 10th Inf. See Casualties. Deceased.

Massachusetts Regiments.

Brooks, John Wesley, Corporal, Co. E, 45 Inf. Dec'd.

Brooks, John Wesley, Color Sergeant, 45 Inf.

Brown, George T. Private, 50 Inf. See U. S.; Ill.; and Casualties. Deceased.

Davis, Enoch George. Private. Deceased.

Emery Enoch, Private, Co. G, 17 Inf. Deceased.

Estes, James T. — 33 Inf.

Fernald, Charles G. Corporal, — 23 Inf. Deceased.

Fernald, Charles G. Color Serg't,; see Casualties.

Hammond, Oren B Light Artillery. Deceased.

Hanscom, George, Private, Co. C, 1 Inf. Re-enlisted. See Maine.

Lord, William, Private, Co. C, 1 Inf. Discharged by request of guardian. Deceased.

Paul, William Albert.

Remick, Samuel D. Private, Co. D, 8 Inf. Three and a half months; transferred to Navy. See Navy.

Stacy, Joseph, Musician, Co. I, 4 Heavy Artillery. Dec'd.

Tobey, William W. Private, Co. C, 45 Inf. [Nephew of Sergt. W. W. Tobey, of Co. G, 27 Int. Me.]

Rhode Island Regiment.

Nathaniel Spinney, Corporal, Co. I, 3d Cavalry. See N. H. Deceased.

New York Regiment.

Emery, Albert, Private, —, 99 Infantry. Deceased. See Casualties.

Illinois Regiment.

Brown, George T. Private, B, 7 Cavalry. See U. S., Mass., and Casualties. Deceased.

Paul, Simon H. Private, B, 7 Cavalry. Deceased. See Casualties.

U. S. Regiment.

Leslie, George T. —, 17 Inf. See Mass. Ill. and Casualties. Deceased.

Tuttle, John H. —, 17 Inf. See Navy.

Soldiers Born in Eliot,

Living Elsewhere at the Time of Enlistment.

Dixon, John Henry, North Reading, Mass., son of Henry and Fanny Dixon; carpenter. Enlisted as Private in Mass. regiment; served at Fort Warren; transferred to Navy, as seaman. Deceased.

Hammond, Henry Clarence,—Mass. son of William H. and Mary Jane Hammond. Deceased.

Hanscom, Howard L. son of John Hanscom; locomotive engineer. Deceased.

Lang, Charles Henry. Reading. Son of Charles and Lucy Ann Lang. Cabinet-maker. Served as Private and Lieutenant in Mass. Regiment. Deceased.

Leach, Alexander. Newburyport. Son of Joseph and Mary Leach. Painter. Private in 19th Mass. Reg. Lost forefinger of left hand at first battle of Bull Run. Served through the war.

Spinney, Alexander Henderson. Danvers. Son of Jacob R. and Lucinda Spinney. Painter. Deceased.

Tobey, John G. Worcester. Son of William and Polly Tobey. Telegraph operator. Assistant Paymaster, Navy.

Upham, Wilmot J. Salmon Falls, N. H. Son of Jay and Mary Upham. Enlisted at age of 21, as Private in Co. F, 7th N. H. Reg. Promoted to Corporal. Wounded at Richmond, Oct. 21, 1864. Died of wounds at Fortress Monroe, Nov. 21, 1864.

Willey, John S. Boston. Born in Kittery. Step-son of Samuel Hanscom, of Eliot Painter.

The following Persons Enlisted as Nine Months Men, but failed to Pass the Examination:

Brooks, Levi M. Staples Frederick A.
Remick, James A. D. Staples, John Edward
Staples, Samuel Alvin.

Persons Drafted, 1863.

Brooks, Alfred L. Paid commutation. Deceased.
Fernald, John E. Exempt.
Frost, John D. Furnished substitute. Deceased.
Gould, Samuel W. Paid commutation. Deceased.
Hanscom, Frank D. Paid commutation.
Jones, Charles B. Paid commutation. Deceased.
Morrill, Alonzo. Paid commutation.
Morrill, Benning. Paid commutation. Deceased.
Morrill, Jackson. Paid commutation. Deceased.

Sawyer, Horace B. Furnished substitute.
Spinney, Samuel L. Paid commutation.
Spinney, William M. Furnished substitute. Deceased.
Stacy, Joseph W. Exempt. Deceased.
Staples, Charles F. Exempt. Deceased.
Staples, Samuel A. Exempt.
Stickney, William F. Paid commutation.
Tobey, Edwin F. Furnished substitute.
Tobey, Martin P. Exempt.

Casualties.

Adams, Levi Woodbury. Navy. Disabled by being crushed in machinery. Discharged.

Cole, Charles H. Co. A, 32d and 31st Maine. Son of Ichabod Cole. Enlisted, 1864, at age of 17 years. Captured at Petersburg, Va., July 30, 1864. In Danville and Libbey Prisons. Paroled February 21, 1865.

Emery Albert. 99th N. Y. Son of Simeon Emery. Died in Virginia, 1862.

Fernald, Owen. Co. E. 9th N. H. Son of Andrew Fernald. Mustered May 15, 1862. Died of disease, Jan. 27, 1863.

Fernald, Charles Granville. 23d Mass. Son of Samuel Fernald. Enlisted 1861, at the age of 19. Served three years. Re-enlisted. Captured at Drury's Bluff, Aug. 22, 1864. Died in Andersonville Prison, Dec. 1864.

Frost, Caleb S. Co. H, 6th N. H. Wounded May 12, 1864. Killed in action at Petersburg, Va., July 30, 1864.

Gould, Horace. Navy. Son of Joseph Gould. Supposed to have died at sea.

Jordan, Francis. Navy. Lived with Asa Gowen. Died at sea, off Fortress Monroe, June, 1862.

Leslie, George T. alias, George T. Brown, adopted son of Charles H. Brown. 17th U. S. Infantry; 50th Mass. Inf. and Co. B, 7th Ill. Cavalry. Captured at Collinsville Nov. 3, 1863. Died in Andersonville Prison from blood-poisoning, caused by an accident to his hand.

Paul, Moses Newbury. Co. E, 9th N. H. Wounded in left leg by shell at battle of South Mountain, Sept. 14, 1862. This wound has never healed permanently. Enlisted May 15, 1862, aged 19; discharged Dec. 15, 1862.

Paul, Simon H. 124th Ill. Son of John Paul. Enlisted for three years, Aug. 11, 1862. Died at Memphis, Tenn. Feb. 15, 1863, at the age of 22 years.

Remick, Henry M. son of Martin Remick. Enlisted in 2nd N. H. Re-enlisted in 32d Maine; taken prisoner Sept. 30, 1864. Died in Andersonville Prison, Nov. 28, 1864.

Simpson, Henry H. Co. E, 9th N. H. Had right thumb shot off at South Mountain. Discharged, and died Nov. 25, 1862, two weeks after reaching home, aged 21.

Spinney, Alphonso L. 7th N. H. Son of Lyman Spinney. Enlisted, 1861. Died at Beaufort, N. C. Aug 12, 1862.

Spinney, Hiram Walter. Co. A, 32 M. Step-son of John Lundy. Mustered March 3, 1864. Killed at Spotsylvania, Va. May 18, 1864.

Staples, William Henry. 27 and 32 Maine. Son of John Colby Staples. Wounded at Spotsylvania, May 12, 1864, by a rifle ball in the left shoulder. Discharged at Augusta, the following summer. Died of blood poisoning March 8, 1872.

Tuttle, Joseph G. Co. G, 27 Maine. Died of fever at Division Hospital, near Alexandria, Va. Dec. 19, 1862, aged 43 years.

Whidden, Andrew W. 10 N. H. Reg. Native of Portsmouth, N. H. Lived with Oliver Shorey of Eliot. Mustered Sept. 4, 1862. Captured at Fair Oaks, Va. Oct. 27, 1864. Said to have died in the service.

Soldiers who have Lived in Eliot since the War.

Abbott, Henry P. Private, 7th Co. Unassigned Inf.
Adderton, Josiah M. Private. Co. E, 17th Me. Inf. Dec'd.
Brown, J. Newton, Corporal, Co. D, 101 Ohio Inf.
Constantinople, Alfred, Private, Co. H, 56 Mass. Inf.
Cook, John E. Private, 2d Cal. Inf.

Cummings, Charles. Seaman, Navy. Deceased.
Foss, Joseph H. Private, Co. A, 5th N. H. Three months. Re-enlisted in Veterans.
Garland, John L. Private, Co. H, 7th N. H.
Higley, Albert A. Private, Co. F, 8th and B, 27 Me.
Hooper, Cyrus A. drummer at Fort Preble; enlisted at at the age of fourteen, 1862.
Hurst, Albert S. Private, Co. A, 32 and 81 Maine. — See record of C. H. Cole.
McKenney, John C. Sergeant, Co. B, 7th Maine; and 1st Lieut. 11 U. S. E. T. In Libbey Prison a short time.
Pierce, Daniel, Private, Co. G, 27th Maine.
Plaisted, Leander H. Navy.
Rowe, Eli W. Private, Co. A. 1st Maine Cavalry.
Stoodley, Edward D. Private, Co. H, 2 N. H. Reg. Served eleven months. Deceased.
Trefethen, Clifford J. Private, Co. E, 1st Maine.
Trefethen, Clifford J. Sergeant, Co. E, 10th Maine.

The following names appear in the preceding lists of Civil War Soldiers; since the pages were in type, however, additional Certificates and Memories of the War have been received,—full of interest and historic worth. We give them entire. The first from,—

John C. McKenney.

Copy of Certificate Compiled from Official and Authentic Sources by the Soldiers and Sailors Historical and Benevolent Society. Dated at Washington, D. C. Sept. 11, 1906, and signed by M. Wallingsford, Historian:

This certifies that John C. McKenney enlisted from Phippsburg, Sagadahoc County, Maine, to serve three years, or during the War, and was mustered into the U. S. service at Augusta, Me. on the 21st day of August, 1861, as a Private of Capt James P. Jones' Co. B, 7th Regiment Maine Volunteer Inf. Col. Edwin C. Mason, commanding.

This regiment was organized at Augusta, Aug. 21, 1861, from companies recruited in various parts of the State. It

proceeded immediately to Baltimore; and thence, after a two weeks' stay, to Washington, where it encamped two weeks; and, Nov. 7, 1861, marched to Lewinsville, Va., where it performed outpost duty until the spring of 1862. It joined in the advance on Manassas, and then embarked for the Peninsula.

It was then in Davidson's (3d) Brigade, William F. Smith's Division, 4th Corps. This Division was transferred in May to the newly formed 6th Corps.

The loss by disease and sickness was so great, that the Regiment took only 181 men into action at Antietam, Md., and lost 12 killed, 63 wounded, and 20 missing,—over half of those engaged. Becoming much reduced in numbers, it was ordered home to Maine, in October, 1862, to recruit.

Five companies, B, C, D, I and K, under command of Lieut. Col. Selden Conner, rejoined the Corps in January, 1863, and were engaged at Fredericksburg, Va., May 3, 1863, with a loss of 12 killed, 49 wounded, and 31 missing.

From Jan. 1, 1864 to May 4, 1864, it was on duty at Brandy Station, Va. then marched on Grant's Wilderness Campaign, being then in Getty's Division, 6th Corps, and from May 5, to May 18, it lost 310 in killed and wounded.

It was ordered to Washington, D. C. where it arrived July 11; and on the 12th assisted in defending the City against Early; and on the 13th marched in pursuit of the enemy through Snicker's Gap, returning to Washington on the 23d, and on the 26th moved via Harper's Ferry to Charlestown, W. Va., where it remained on duty until Aug. 21, 1864, when, its term of service having expired, it returned home and was mustered out, Sept. 5, 1864.

The 7th Maine Infantry was re-organized as the First Maine Veteran Inf. with the recruits and re-enlisted men of the 5th and 6th Maine Regiments, by Special Order No. 311, Par. 47, War Dep't, A. G. O., Sept. 20, 1864. During its service the Regiment participated in the following engagements: Siege of Yorktown, Lee's Mill, Va.; Antietam, Md.; Fredericksburg, Wilderness, Spottsylvania, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, Va.; and Fort Stevens, D. C. Was present also at Williamsburg, Mechanicsville, Gold-

ings Farm, Garnett's Hill, Savage Station, White Oak Swamp, Malvern Hill, Crampton's Pass, Rappahannock Station, Mine Run, and Shenandoah Valley. Its total loss in killed and wounded was 555.

The said John C. McKenney was promoted to Sergeant and 1st Sergeant of Company B, 7th Maine, and in March, 1864, he was promoted to 2nd Lieut. in the 32d U. S. C. T. He was promoted to 1st Lieut. same Reg. Aug. 6, 1864.

This Reg. was organized at Camp William Penn, Pa. from Feb. 17 to March 7, 1864, to serve three years. It took part in engagement at Honey Hill, near Grahamville, S. C., Nov. 30, 1864. It was mustered out Aug. 22, 1865, under command of Col. George W. Baird.

The said John C. McKenney was Honorably Discharged at Philadelphia, Pa., Aug. 22, 1865, by reason of the close of the War.

He was appointed First Lieutenant of Company C, 11th U. S. C. T. stationed at Memphis, Tenn., in Oct. 1865, and received a final Honorable Discharge on the 12th of January, 1866, by reason of muster out of Regiment.

During his service with the 7th Maine, he was captured at Antietam, Md., confined in Libbey Prison, Richmond, thirty days, then paroled at Annapolis, Md. and exchanged. He rejoined his command at Portland, Maine, where it had gone to recruit.

He bore a gallant part in engagements at the siege of Yorktown, Lee's Mills, Va.; Antietam, Md.; and Fredericksburg, Va., with the 7th Maine; and in battle of Honey Hill, S. C., with the 32nd U. S. C. T. and at all times rendered faithful and efficient service. In May, 1861, he recruited a Company; but its services were not needed.

He was born at Phippsburg, Maine, on the 2nd of Aug. 1831; was united in marriage to Elvira J. Tobin, at Canton, Maine, Sept. 12, 1857; from which union were born the following children: Alton H., Elmer H., Walter I., George W. and Henry A.

He is a member of Parker Post, No. 99, Department of Maine, Grand Army of the Republic.

These facts are thus recorded and preserved for the benefit of all those who may be interested.

Done at Washington, D. C.,
this 11th day of Sept. A. D. 1906.

M. WALLINOSFORD,
Historian os the Soldiers and
Sailors Hist. and Benevolent So.

We add to the valued Certificate presented to John C. McKenney, a few recollections of 44 years ago, from his own pen:

The battle of Antietam was fought Sept. 17th, 1862. Maj. T. W. Hyde, of Bath, Maine, a gallant and brave officer, was in command of the 7th Reg. Maine Inf. during the battle. I was First Sergt. of B Company, and went into the fight when I could honorably have kept out, as I was on the sick list at the time, and had been for nearly two weeks. The Regiment went into the battle with less than two hundred men.

In the forenoon we were supporting a battery. In the afternoon we were ordered to advance and drive back a large skirmish line of Rebels in our front. We advanced and drove them back over a short hill; and when we reached the top of the hill, we found a rebel brigade waiting for us. They gave us a volley, which we returned the best we could. In a few minutes we discovered that the Rebels were on our flank and rear; they opened fire on us from that direction.

Maj. Hyde immediately gave the order: "By the left flank, double quick march!" A rail fence was in our path, and a gap had to be made by the head of the column to get through. Maj. Hyde could not go where the men were filing through; and 1st Sergeants Hill, Benson and McKenney, stopped and tore down a place for the Major to get his horse through. By this time all had passed on, and left the three Sergeants in the rear of the command. All were running to get out of the trap. I being weak and exhausted, was soon left behind; I was compelled to surrender, and was reported missing. Sergeants Hill and Benson escaped, and were promoted for special bravery.

For five days we lived mostly on green corn taken from the fields through the Shenandoah Valley. We reached Staunton, and were put into cattle cars, sent to Richmond, and confined in Libbey Prison thirty days.

Major Hyde was promoted to Brigadier General before the war closed.

Albert S. Hurst.

Albert S. Hurst was born in Kittery, Feb. 9, 1844; the son of Noah and Dorothy Call Hurst. He enlisted at Kittery, Feb. 15, 1864, in Co. A, 32nd Maine Inf. Vol's.; and was mustered into service at Augusta, in March following. The regiment soon left for the front; and in eleven days after leaving Augusta was under fire.

Later in the month of May, he was a participant in the battles of the Wilderness, and at Spottsylvania; two of the fiercest conflicts of the War. His regiment continued at the front, and was engaged in almost constant battle with the enemy.

On the 30th day of July, 1864, occurred the great Mine explosion, before Petersburg, Va. On the morning of that day, he went into the fight with his regiment.— History has recorded the desperate conflict. The Union forces captured 700 prisoners and took possession of the enemies line of works. The enemy, however, rallied, and re-captured the works, and took 900 Union prisoners. Among these was Mr. Hurst, who was fighting on the front line. His captors were members of Gen. A. P. Hill's corps of the Confederate army. While his captors were leading him to the rear, the dipper which he carried on his haversack was shot away, and two bullets passed through his clothes.

For two days he, and the other Union prisoners, were without food. They were loaded into box cars, and carried to Danville, Va., and there confined in a three story brick building, which had been used as a tobacco factory. The windows were removed, and boards nailed across, about three inches apart. The principle food was corn-

bread,—ground cobs and all,—one piece every tweny-four hours. The water used in mixing the bread was taken from the Dan river, and after a rain was full of dirt.—The beds were the bare pine floors, and without coverings. The prisoners were not allowed to look out of the building under penalty of being shot by the guards.

After six months he was transferred to Libbey Prison, at Richmond. On the way there was such a scarcity of fuel for the locomotive, that frequent stops were necessary, that wood might be cut with which to keep up steam.

At Libbey the conditions were about the same as at Danville, except a slight improvement in the quality of the cornbread.

February 21, 1865, he was paroled, and sent to Annapolis, Md. the day following. He had worn the same clothing, unchanged, for eleven months. It had become a wardrobe of rags.

At Annapolis he received his ration money, and two months pay, with a furlough for thirty days. He left the city March 4, and arrived at Kittery two days later. He returned to his regiment at the expiration of his furlough, joining the same at Alexandria, Va. His regiment had been consolidated with the 31st Maine, and was known as the 31st. There were only eight men in his old Company whom he knew. The rest had been killed, taken prisoners or discharged.

Soon after re-joining his regiment, he was promoted to Corporal

The regiment left Virginia for Bangor, Maine, in July 1865, and was discharged the 26th of that month.

Charles H. Cole.

Charles H. Cole, born at South Eliot, Jan. 30, 1849.—Enlisted at Kittery, February, 1864, for three years, as Private in Co. A, 32 Maine Reg. Inf. Left Augusta, April 20, for the front, in the First Battalion, A, B, C, D, E and F, under the command of Major Derring. Joined the Ninth Army Corps at Alexandria, Va., commanded

by Maj. Gen. A. E. Burnside. The Battalion was assigned to.—Second Division, Brig. Gen. Rob't B. Potter; Second Brigade, Brig. Gen. Simon G. Griffin.

Participated in all the battles from the Wilderness to the Mine Explosion.

Was taken prisoner, July 30, and confined in Danville and Libbey Prisons, until Feb. 17, 1865; was then paroled from Libbey Prison.

Dec. 12, 1864, the 32d Maine was consolidated with the 31st Maine Reg. He was discharged at Baltimore, from Co. A, 31st Maine, July 5, 1865,—the close of the War.

A REVOLUTIONARY VETERAN.

To Capt. Thomas Hammond att Kittery.
This with Care and Speed.

Camp near Winsor, April the 22 Dy, 1783.

Dear Sir: i embrace this opertunity to right to you, to inform you that i am Well and in Good helth at present, Blessed be God for it; hoping these few Lines Will find you and your Family the same.

Sir, i have nothing Strange to Right to you at present, only the War is over, and the War men is a Coming home Very Soon; and i myself Expect to Come home in about two or three months.

Sir, mr. Clark, the man that you hired, is never arived hear, as I can find out.

Sir, i would be very glad if you Would give Your self so much troble, as to Rember my Love to My famely, and to all inquring friends, and so forth.

this from your Humble Servant
Parker Foster.

thomas Hammond,
now Fed. Capt.

The Physicians of Eliot.

By J. L. M. Willis, M. D.

In the early days the two most conspicuous personages were the Clergyman and the Doctor. The records of the preachers are to be found in church and parish books; but the story of the doctors is more difficult to trace. Physicians have come into our town, have done their work, have died or gone away, and hardly a written or printed word concerning them can be found.

This can easily be understood, when we remember that prior to 1800, but few newspapers were published; and rarely did the doctor's name find its way into print. The town records failed to make mention of him, unless he filled some town office. And if he did not own any real estate, the Registry of Deeds did not contain his name.

From memories, records and traditions, we can revive many of the names of those who practiced in our town, as well as of those whose birthplace was here.

Without doubt the earliest physician in our Piscataqua plantation was Reginald Fernald,—the doctor who came with Mason, and who practiced on both sides of our river. His home was at Strawberry Bank; yet he owned land in Kittery, and ministered to the sick among the scattered settlers here. He died in 1656, at Pierce's Island, and was buried at the Point of Graves, in Portsmouth. Dr. Fernald's son, Thomas, had a perpetual lease of the islands now occupied by the Navy Yard, from Richard Vines, Gorges agent; and Vines himself was a doctor.

The first physician to actually settle in Kittery, was Dr. Henry Greenland, who came here from Newbury, Mass. He bought a dwelling house and brew house, July 16, 1666. This property formerly belonged to Nicholas Shapleigh. Greenland was evidently a political disturber, and constantly in trouble with his neighbors.

The Physiology of Color

He was banished from the Massachusetts Colony, 1677. His wife was accused of being a witch.

He was followed by Surgeon Francis Morgan, who was licensed July 4, 1671; and who practiced medicine in the sections now known as Kittery, and Eliot, and the Berwicks.

Probably the physician who followed Dr. Morgan was Dr. George Jackson, in 1724. He appears in history as one who with Mr. Cutt, and twenty men of Kittery, pursued a party of Indians into Penobscot Bay. The Dr. and Mr. Cutt were dangerously wounded; but both recovered. They were joined by Capt. Sylvanus Lakeman, who with a company of sixteen men, sailed from Ipswich, Mass.— A few days before, Capt. John Caldwell, Daniel Rindge, and others of Ipswich, had been slain, scalped, and their shallop taken; and the Indians sailed into Penobscot.

In 1736, Dr. Joseph Todd was in Kittery; but nothing further can be learned concerning him.

Without doubt the first physician to settle in the upper parish of Kittery, now Eliot, was Dr. Edmund Coffin.

Born in Newbury, Mass., March 19, 1708; the sixth son of the Hon. Nathaniel Coffin. He removed from Newbury to Eliot, about 1730; and commenced practice as a physician. He married Shuah Bartlett, daughter of Capt. Nathan and Shuah (Heard) Bartlett. The marriage intention was entered "Sept. ye 11th, 1732."

Dr. Coffin's house stood near the home of Mr. James W. Bartlett, at the foot of the garden; and his grave is in the old burying ground in the field of Mr. C. Edward Bartlett. His gravestone may yet be seen. He had thirteen children, the youngest born in 1759.

Two sons of Dr. Coffin,—Nathan and Nathaniel,—were patriots of the Revolution, and proved their zeal by actual service. Nathan was Sergeant, Capt. T. Fernald's Co. 30th Foot Reg. United Colonies; enlisted May 3, 1775. He was then 26 years old.

Nathaniel was First Lieut., Capt. John Shapleigh's Co.

Coast Guards at Kittery Point in 1775; and in Capt. Hubbard's Co. Coast Guards, January to November, 1776. —See July Old Eliot, pp. 106, 119.

In Coffin's history of Newbury, page 210, is a letter written by Dr. Coffin, of Eliot, to his father; and on page 337, is another communication.

In the Berwick town records, in 1730, we find the following: "Voted that three pounds be granted to Dr. Edmund Coffin, for the prime cost of his medicines, in doctoring Ebenezer Beltwood in his long and lingering sickness, when on his deathbed."

Dr. Coffin owned a small field near the Geo. Frye place.

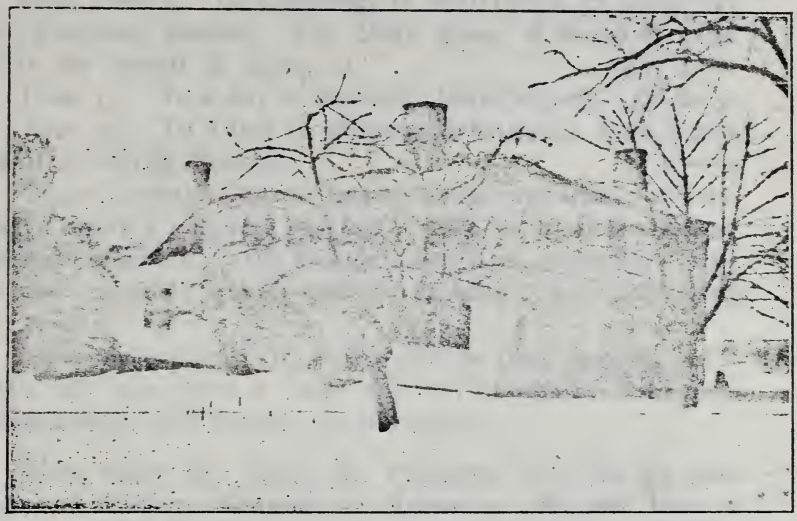
Dr. Joshua Brackett married Hannah Whipple, April 14, 1760, and practiced in Kittery for several years, then moved to Portsmouth After him the medical man was—

Dr. Daniel Peirce, who came to Kittery from Newbury. He lived at Spruce Creek, now known as North Kittery. Married Olive Jordan, of Biddeford, 1765. She died Dec. 1, 1800. He married (2) Ruth Sargent. He died Aug. 25, 1803, aged 63 years. He had nine children.

Three books are yet extant, quaintly bound in old-time sheepskin, each bearing the title,—inscribed with his quill, —*Daniel Peirce, his Leiger Book of Accounts;* the records of these volumes cover thirty years: 1770-1800. In glancing at the multiplied pages, we find he visited many families in Kittery Upper Parish, now our own Eliot.

Among the many names, are John Heard Bartlett, Esq., Capt. Andrew Pepperell Fernald, Hon'ble John Frost, Maj Samuel Leighton, Capt. Thomas Hammond, the Rev'd Alpheus Spring, Joshua Hubbard, Esq., Nathaniel Staples, Samuel Dixon, Simon Frost, Thomas Hanscom, and many others.

Every name has the record of the medicine prescribed; and the Doctor was his own Apothecary. He charges carefully each pill, powder, liquid, and one can hardly help a smile to find occasionally a "pint of West India *rum*." And on one page is "a mug of flip;" as it was not on a "visit" to the patient, probably the man who indulged



The Home of Dr. Caleb Emery.



called at the Doctor's office for medicine.

It would seem, also, that not only did the Doctor have an occasional retail of "West India," but more substantial things; for in 1787, he writes: "Sold Doct'r Joshua Brackett, of Portsmouth, Beef and Veal, £7, 10s.

The following register would indicate that his patriotism was undoubted in Revolutionary days:

The Town of Kittery to D. Peirce Dr. as agencer for sd Town for to procure Powder:

1775, June 6. To a Journey to Watertown, in order for to purchase powder. Six Days gone, & found at 4s pr Day for myself & horse,— £1, 4, 0.

June 15. To a day at Berwick, found myself, £0 6s 0.

June 24. To a Day in securing & bringing into Town half a Barrell Powder, ———

These ancient volumes, barren as the orchards in winter, have really a singular interest; glances at the old-time names, recorded on the Doctor's sick lists, seem very like a visit to some quaint historic locality of our interesting township.

As already stated, Dr. Peirce died in 1803, aged 63 yrs: His life had been a busy one, for he was Store-keeper, Postmaster, and Doctor, till life closed.

Then came Dr. James H. Pierpont, who was the only son of William Pierpont of Roxbury. He was born in 1769, and died in Portsmouth in 1839. Dr. Pierpont began the practice of medicine in Eliot; but after several years he moved to Portsmouth, and was for the remainder of his life one of the leading physicians there. He is described as a tall fine looking man, with a genial, kindly face. He is alluded to in Brewster's Rambles, as "the beloved physician." Dr. P. was twice married and had several children. He built the house owned and occupied for a lifetime by Mr. Benjamin Kennard; and now owned by Mr. Fred K. Nelson.

He was followed by Dr. Caleb Emery, who was one of the most prominent men of his day; and of more than local reputation as a skillful physician and business man; of great personal magnetism, strict integrity, and marked

force of character. He was greatly interested in the public affairs of State and Town; and at the time of his death he was a prominent candidate for Governor of Maine.

He is said to have been a noticeably handsome man, about five feet and ten inches in height, and rather stout. He married Mary Ann, daughter of the Rev. Samuel C. Chandler; they had six children,—three sons and three daughters. The daughter Sarah, became the wife of Naval Constructor William L. Hanscom; Elisabeth, married Mr. Vincent; Lydia remained unmarried. His two eldest sons,—Caleb and Chandler,—when young, went South, and lived there all their lives. The younger son, William, inherited the old homestead, and many years was a draughtsman at Kittery Navy Yard.

Dr. Emery began the practice of medicine in Eliot in 1809; and continued the same till his death, Feb. 16, 1831, at the age of forty-three years.

He was a gifted speaker, and delivered many notable orations. The manuscript of one of these is in the writer's possession; it was published in Old Eliot, January, 1898.

He built and lived in the house now occupied by Mrs. Martha Coleman.

Immediately after the death of Dr. Emery, came—Dr. John Q. Adams, who spent his entire professional life here.

He built a large double house just north of Dr. Emery's, and on the same side of the road. After his death the house was sold and divided. One half is the house now owned by Mr. Charles Drake, at Bolt Hill; and the other half by Mr. George Bartlett, near the Cong'l Church.

Dr. Adams was a man of native refinement, much interested in art and music; and of a professional descent,—his grandfather was the clergyman of Durham, and removed from thence to Lebanon. His father was a physician in Lebanon.

One says of him: "He was very tall and slender, with noticeably delicate hands; a very mirthful disposition, and great love for music; and by those who remembered



Dr. Calvin H. Guptill.





The Home of Dr. Horace Stacey,
and successively occupied by
Dr. Mark F. Wentworth, Dr. C. H. Guptill,
Dr. H. I. Durgin.

him it was said that he had a striking resemblance to Abram Lincoln."

He died at the early age of thirty-four years.

Dr Adams was followed by Dr. Jacob Hayes, who, after a few years moved to Charlestown, Mass., where he lived till his death in 1861. He was a large fine looking man, of scholarly attainments, successful both as a practitioner and as a business man. He was born in 1806; he left Eliot in 1840.

Dr. Charles M. Weeks began practice in Eliot in 1840; and built a house near Plaisted's Corner, now owned by Mrs. Charles Tucker, where he lived four or five years, and then went to Boston.

He is remembered as a good physician, and a man much interested in School-work. An old acquaintance describes him as tall, slim and wearing glasses.

Dr. James Hidden came while Dr. Weeks was here, but remained only about a year. He boarded nearly opposite the home of Dr. Weeks in the house now owned by Mr. John L. Emery.

Dr. Horace Stacey was the next physician to settle in Eliot. He was born in Shapleigh, Me. He built the house on Bolt Hill, that has been successively occupied by Dr. Mark F. Wentworth, Dr. C. H. Guptill and Dr. H. I. Durgin. After a few years practice he went to Boston, and did an office business, almost exclusively, for the rest of his life. He was followed by—

Dr. Mark F. Wentworth, who later sold his business to Dr. Guptill, and moved first to South Boston, and then to Kittery; in which town he continued in practice till his death, July 12, 1896. He was born in Kittery, March 14, 1820; son of John and Betsey (Fernald) Wentworth. He studied medicine with Dr. Trafton, South Berwick; attended medical lectures in Dartmouth and the University of Pennsylvania; from which latter institution he graduated.

Dr. Wentworth served in the War of the Rebellion, with the rank of Colonel, till he was seriously wounded before Petersburg, in the famous Mine Explosion. For his "gal-

lant and meritorious service," he was breveted Brigadier General of Volunteers.

Dr. Wentworth was always much interested in politics: and filled many important offices. In 1860 he was delegate to the Republican National Convention that nominated Abram Lincoln for President and Hanibal Hamlin for Vice President.

He occupied the position of Naval Store Keeper at the Navy Yard; Represented his town several years in the Legislature; State Prison Inspector, 1887; Surveyor of Customs for the District of Portland, 1891.

Dr. Wentworth was a tall and remarkably fine looking man, very prepossessing, of great natural ability, and most excellent judgment. He married first, Eliza Jane Wilson; their three daughters were: Annie who died young; Mrs. Arvilla Trefethen, Mrs. Jessie Hobbs. His second wife, who is still living, was Mrs. Hattie (Weeks) Phillips.

Dr. Calvin H. Guptill practiced in this town for forty-four years. He was born in North Berwick in 1814. Graduated at Dartmouth Medical College, 1837. He began his studies with the senior Dr. Trafton of South Berwick.

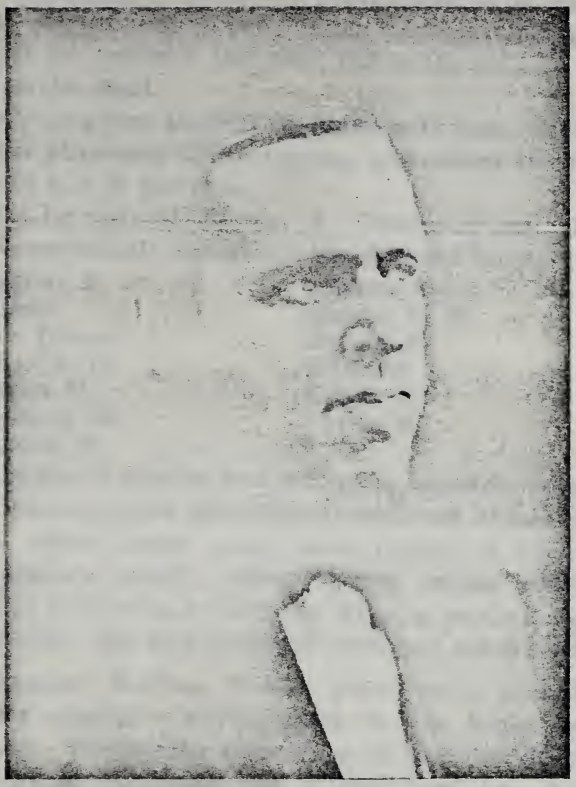
While a student of medicine, he gave much thought and attention to Dentistry; and later studied and practiced with a Dentist in Boston.

He began practice as a physician in Dover, N. H. about 1841; and there remained four years. He returned then to his native town for a short time, and soon came to Eliot.

It was in 1845 that Eliot became his chosen home; and here he continued his professional career till his death, in January, 1889.

Besides his duties and labors as a physician, he did a great amount of dental work in his early years. People came from long distances for sets of teeth. He was very successful, completing his work skilfully on plates of gold.

He is remembered as remarkably ingenious, making all his dental and many of his surgical instruments. He left the impression, wherever he lived or labored, that he was a man of great ability and force of character; persistent in every undertaking; one who never knew defeat. His notably retentive memory enabled him easily to recall



Lemuel Murray Willis, M. D.



medical facts and events.

He was of positive religious thought; a constant attendant at the Congregational church services; the Superintendant of its Sabbath School; and one of the Public School Committee. He was a great reader of secular and medical papers and books; often continuing page after page till he reached the *finis*, before the volume was returned to the shelf.

More young men studied medicine with him, than with any other physician of this region; sometimes six or eight were with him at one time.

In 1839 he married Harriet F. Clement; and thirteen children eventually completed the cheerful family circle:

Harriet N.	Lucien H.
Ariana	Emma E. F.
Ann Judson	Fanny F.
Melville L.	Edward E.
Haven M.	Edgar E.
Winslow W.	Carrie B.
Isabelle B.	

On his mother's side he was related to families of Gerrish; among whom was the well-remembered Prof. Moses Gerrish Farmer, whose latest years were passed in Eliot; also Prof. Farmer's cousin, Alfred Little, whose memory is pleasantly revived as a visitor at Eliot, a man of singular musical skill; his own invented melodion echoes yet.

Dr. Lemuel Murray Willis, practiced in Eliot during the years 1848-49; leaving here in the latter year for California. He was the second son of the Rev'd Lemuel and Amanda R. (Simmons) Willis; and was born in Lebanon, N. H., Oct. 7, 1825. His father was a prominent Universalist clergyman, who occupied several of the leading pulpits of that denomination:—Troy, N. Y., Cambridge and Salem, Mass., Portsmouth, N. H.

In his youthful days, Dr. Willis developed a noticeable interest in books, languages and music; languages especially were a delight to him.

While a medical student he was introduced to Eliot as a Teacher of one of the public schools. He then returned to his classical and professional studies, and graduated at Dartmouth Medical College, Class of 1847; after which he

crossed the ocean, and at Paris continued his studies for a year in the hospitals there, and did special work under several famous Professors; and his quick intellectual grasp of that which was new, developed the helpful life of his later years of practice.

While a youthful teacher at Eliot, he met Miss Paulina H. Fogg, daughter of John and Mary (Staples) Fogg, and they were married July 15, 1849. They had one child,—the writer of this paper; the mother died March 23, 1858.

Dr. Willis married for his second wife, Abbie A. Neal, daughter of Eben and Priscilla (Hutchins) Neal, of Lynn. Their son, Harold N. is a resident of Arlington, Mass.; their daughter, Edith G. (Willis) Rideout, resides at Saugus, Mass. Mrs Abbie (Neal) Willis, died Nov. 21, 1903.

After leaving Eliot, Dr. Willis practiced in Canton, Chelsea, and Charlestown, Mass. He went to Charlestown soon after the close of the Civil War; and spent the remainder of his life there.

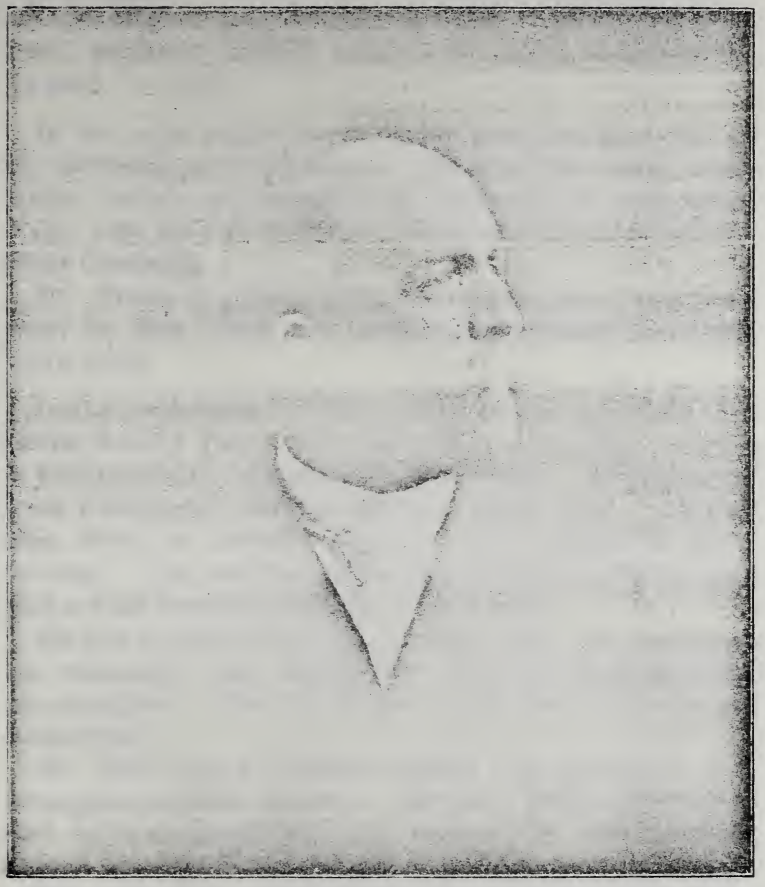
Throughout the Rebellion he served as a Surgeon in the Union Army. In July, 1862, he was Ass't Surgeon, 26 Mass. Vol. under Gen. Butler at New Orleans. Later he was made Surgeon of the 74th Reg't U. S. Volunteer Infantry. Served at Ship Island and Fort Pike, till close of War, with a devoted and earnest interest in the comfort of the soldiers.

He belonged to various Medical Societies, and was a Knight Templer Mason.

In his varied life he was not only a successful practitioner, but was widely known in Scientific circles; having been a founder of the Boston Microscopical Society, and its first President.

He was a great lover of the beautiful in nature, character, art; and his native musical and artistic taste and keenness made him a thorough musician,—an expert violinist and pianist.

Especially accurate as he was in thought and decision, it is not strange that we can add that he was a book-lover; and from youth to ripest years was a student. No lan-



J. L. M. WILLIS, M. D.



guage limited him; but the French, German and Latin were his favorite studies; and from the French and German he translated many books and published articles. He was a frequent contributor to scientific and medical journals, of original and translated papers. And the life, ever busy, pleasant, helpful, came to its end at Charlestown, January 17, 1893.

In the early '60s Dr. E. H. Brown practiced for a time at the northeast part of the town. He built the house afterwards owned and occupied by Albion K. P. Hammond, Esq., who studied medicine, but gave it up for a Government Clerkship.

Dr. Brown practiced here but a short time, and then went to New York city, and became eminent as a physician there.

In the same section of the town lived and practiced Dr. Oliver Arnold Jones, who was born in a logcabin, in what is now known as Lancaster, N. H., in 1800. He graduated from Dartmouth Medical School, about 1827. Married Mrs. Mary A. Fernald, May 29, 1830, and died in Eliot, in 1865. After graduating he came directly to Eliot, and had a wide circuit of practice till his death.

He was of medium height, slender build, and possessed an unusually even disposition. He had three sons and one daughter. One son, Oliver, is still living near the old homestead.

Dr. Jones was a constant reader and possessed of a strong and reliable memory. He was a Bible student also; and by his suggestions and energy, the first Sabbath School was established in the M. E. Church at East Eliot.

He was also instrumental in the opening of the School-houses of Eliot in the summer time. Previously the winter terms only were held; and in the summer weeks the children who continued their studies, and the little ones too young for the winter terms, attended private, or as they were often termed, Dame's schools.

His home and office were on the spot now occupied by Mr. Andrew Pepperell Fernald, on Goodwin Road.

Dr. John L. M. Willis, the writer and compiler of these Medical names and pages, was born in Chelsea, Mass., Feb. 11, 1856. Came to Eliot with his mother, just before her death, in 1859; and has lived here till the present time.

Preliminary education obtained in the public schools, and in Eliot and Berwick Academies. Graduated from Bowdoin College, Medical Department, in 1877. Received an appointment as House Surgeon to the Maine General Hospital. After one year's Service, there took Post Graduate Course in the New York University.

Has been interested in and connected with the Public Schools of Eliot as Teacher and Superintendant; and Trustee of Berwick Academy.

Is an Ex-President of the York Co. Medical Society; Ex-Vice President Maine Medical Society; Chairman of the Maine Medical Board of Registration. Member of American Medical Association and Strafford Co. Medical Association.

Member of the Maine Historical Society; and of the Warwick Club of Portsmouth. An Odd Fellow; Knight Templar: 32 degree Mason; Noble of the Mystic Shrine.

Trustee for the town of the William Fogg Library, now approaching completion, and in charge of the building and equiping of the same.

Has been a book lover and collector for many years, and has a private library of over four thousand volumes.

Lives on the old John Fogg homestead, that has been in possession of his mother's family since 1699.

Was presented by his townsmen and patients,—June 25, 1902,—with a silver Loving Cup, on his Twenty-fifth Anniversary of practice among them.

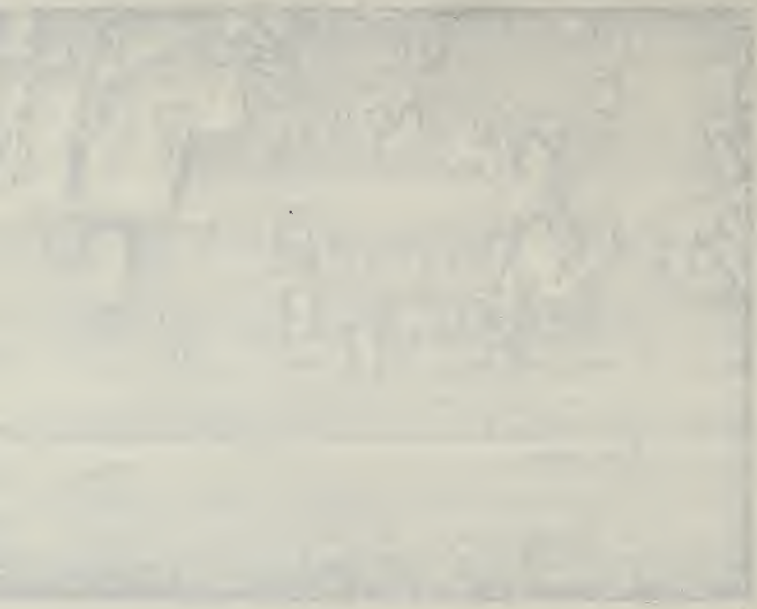
For seven years edited the historical magazine, *Old Eliot*, in which this article appears: and President of Eliot Historical Society.

Married, Oct. 1, 1879, Carrie Estella Ham, daughter of Freeman C. and Ellen J. (Cooper) Ham. Has one daughter, Elisabeth Gail Willis; and one son, Harlon Parker Willis.



Home of Dr J. L. M. Willis.

Old Road.





Dr. Henry I. Durgin.



Dr. Henry I. Durgin, began the practice of medicine in Eliot, Nov 6, 1889; about ten months after the death of Dr. Guptill, whose estate he secured for a pleasant and permanent home.

Dr. Durgin is the son of John and Mary E. (Kenison) Durgin; born in Freedom, N. H. April 21, 1864.

Fitted for college at New Hampton, N. H. Literary Institute. Graduated from University New York City Medical Department, March, 1889; and received an appointment to what is now the Lincoln Hospital and Home in New York city.

Dr. Durgin is a member of the American Medical Association, Maine Medical Association, York Co. Medical Society, of which he has been President, Portsmouth Medical Society, and Strafford County Medical Society.

He is a past President of the Paul Jones Club, S. A. R., and a member of the Navy League of the U. S. and the Warwick Club of Portsmouth, N. H.

He is a member of Royal Arcanum, Grange and Eastern Star; Past Sachem in the Order of Red Men; Past Chancellor Commander in the Order Knights of Pythias. A member of Unity Royal Arch Chapter; Maine Council Royal and Select Masters; St. Amand Commandery Knights Templars; Thrice Potent Grand Master of Ineffable Grand Lodge of Perfection; Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite, of Portsmouth.

Member of Portsmouth Council Princes of Jerusalem; New Hampshire Chapter of Rose Croix; Edward A. Raymond Consistory; Kora Temple Mystic Shrine.

Dr. Durgin has always been interested in School work, and has for some years been a member of the School Board, and is now a member of the Committee that has charge of the execution of the new High School building.

He was married Dec. 3, 1890, to Miss Alta Moulton, daughter of Ira S. and Susan A. (Pinkham) Knox, of Milton, N. H.

Physicians Born in Eliot, but who Practiced in other Places:—

Among the Eliot Doctors whose fields of labor have been or are in other places, may be mentioned, first,—

Dr. William A. Staples, son of Nathaniel and Elisabeth (Leighton) Staples, born in Eliot, Oct. 25, 1795. Graduated at Bowdoin College, in 1816; took his Medical degree at Jefferson.

He went to Mantanzas, Cuba, and then to Havana, where he built up a large practice. He was stricken with yellow fever, and died April 29, 1820. There is a tradition of suspected poisoning on the part of a jealous Spanish physician. Very few of his effects ever reached home.

Dr. William Frost, sixth son of Brig. Gen. Frost, practiced at Demarara, Cuba; and was Surgeon in the U. S. Navy. Died in Cuba, 1823.

Dr. Charles Leighton, son of Andrew and Sarah (Odiorne) Leighton, born in Eliot, July 9, 1823. He left home at the age of fifteen years, and went to Hyanis, Cape Cod. He there studied evenings with a minister, and became proficient in Latin, Greek and Geology.

He graduated at Jefferson Medical School, and settled at Sinking Springs, Highland Co. Ohio. He died in that town, where he had practiced medicine for fifty-four years, Dec. 14, 1902. He had a good practice, accumulated some property, but cared nothing for money. He had the finest library in that section of the country, and was a great reader and lover of books. Only two or three years prior to his death, his house, with all his books, was burned.

An acquaintance says of Dr. Leighton: "He was a blessing to the community in which he lived. His whole life has been one of devotion to the interests of the town's people. He gave to young and old, to all he thought worthy of his help."

Dr. Elisha B. Shapleigh, born in the old Shapleigh house, at the corner of Hill and State Roads, Oct. 6, 1822.



Birthplace of Dr. Charles Leighton.
The Home of the First Public Library.



He was the second son of James Waldron and Elisabeth (Baker) Shapleigh. He was a descendant of Alexander Shapleigh, the English Trader, who came to the Piscataqua in his own ship, about 1636.

His education was obtained in the old Eliot Academy, Berwick Academy and Yale College,—graduating at Yale in 1846. In 1844, he was one of the founders of the Delta Kappa Epsilon Fraternity, of which he was always proud.

After his graduation, he began the study of medicine with Dr. Theodore H. Jewett, of South Berwick; and later was an "office student" of Prof. George B. Wood. He received his degree of Doctor of Medicine from the University of Pennsylvania, in 1849.

Dr. Shapleigh first established himself in Lowell, Mass., but he soon went to Philadelphia, where he spent the remainder of his days winning fame in his profession and civil life. He died Dec. 10, 1892.

For years he was the Coroner's Physician, and probably called to the witness stand as an expert in the details and minutiæ of crime, oftener than any other physician of his state. He was noted as an expert classical scholar, and had a mind splendidly trained by wide culture and observation.

Dr. Shapleigh was a Knight Templar, Member of the College of Physicians and of the Northern and County Medical Societies; and for many years was a surgeon of the Philadelphia and Reading R. R. He contributed many pages of interest to the medical journals. He died at his home in Philadelphia, Dec. 10, 1892.

Dr. John S. H. Fogg, was the son of William and Betsey (Hill) Fogg; born in Eliot May 21, 1826; died in South Boston, October 16, 1893.

The last twenty years of his life, Dr. Fogg was paralyzed completely in the lower limbs; being unable to stand or walk. He bore the great affliction uncomplainingly; and busied himself with his books and autographs.

His wife, (Mary, daughter of the Rev. Joseph H. Clinch, Rector of St. Matthews, South Boston,) assisted him with

rare devotion, even refraining, for nearly ten years, from leaving him to go into the street.

Mr. Libbie, the book and autograph expert, said to the writer of this, that Mrs. Fogg was probably "the most thoroughly educated woman, in history and biography, in this country."

Dr. Fogg's early education was obtained in the District School, (No. V,) and in the Academy, which was near his home.

He graduated from Bowdoin College in 1846; and from Harvard Medical School, in 1850. During his College course, he tested his genius and skill by teaching school several terms.

After his graduation in Medicine, he settled at South Boston; and rose rapidly in his profession. His was a most successful career.

He was a gentleman; amiable, courteous, kind and philosophic. A fine face, attractive countenance, a bright, expressive eye, soft voice,—a genial man.

He was a scholar, too, of cultivated taste; and along certain lines possessed most perfect knowledge of his times,—especially as a genealogist, historian and collector of autographs; and in the last,—the collector of autographs,—his superiority amounted to genius. The great feat in his unusual collection, was the formiug of a complete set of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence; he turned his attention to it in 1875, and his efforts ended with success in 1881.

He had also the autographs of the Sovereigns of England from Henry VII to the most gracious Queen Victoria, —the last on the throne while he was living.

He succeeded also in obtaining the signatures of the members of the Stamp Act Congress;

The Aids de Camp of Gen. Washington;

The Major Generals of the Revolution, and the Brigadier Generals;

The Presidents and Vice Presidents of the United States.

And this record does not name all the multiplied signa-



Dr. John S. H. Fogg.



tures collected. No wonder he was recognized as an expert in this interest by the many who knew his name.

Dr. Fogg left this wonderful collection of autographs to the Maine Historical Society. It was apprized at his death at twenty-five thousand dollars.

He served in the Massachusetts Legislature in 1855; Member of the Boston School Board for many years; the Massachusetts Genealogical Society, Boston; Corresponding Member of the Maine Historical Society.

He held kindly memories of his native town,—Eliot,—as he provided for the erection and maintenance of a Free Public Library, to the memory of his Father, and to bear the Father's well remembered name,—the

William Fogg Library.

A part of his estate showed a life-long characteristic of the man, for it consisted of his rare and valuable books; his Private Library; apprized at his departure at ten thousand dollars. These books will be placed upon the shelves of the new structure, that is not only in his native town, but on the very acres that were a part of his father's homestead and his own birthplace.

He gave a childhood memory to the writer of this:—he said, "As a boy, books were the things I craved the most; and they were the hardest to get; and it is my intention to make books easier for the girls and boys of Eliot."

And Eliot will hold his name in most pleasant remembrance; for he has already widely spread the early rays of an advancing day.

Dr. Alpheus S. Chandler, a native of Eliot, and a son of the clergyman whose name is yet remembered and often familiarly spoken as "Parson Chandler."

Alpheus, the son, evidently inherited the father's zeal and intellectual strength; for he pursued a college course, graduating at Harvard Medical School.

His energy led him to join the first company to settle and establish a new town,—Columbia Falls, Maine. He

was the Town Doctor for forty years. At the advanced age of seventy-five years, he was thrown from his carriage and killed.

Dr. John S. Fernald, son of Andrew P. and Martha (Shapleigh) Fernald, born May 1, 1800, on the spot where Mr. Andrew P. Fernald now lives.

The Doctor married Miss Sarah Ann Paul, the daughter of Mr. James Paul.

His second wife was a lady of Barrington; he settled in that place in practice.

A few years later he came to Dover, where he died, 1862.

Dr. George Melville Frost, son of Joshua and Catherine Shapleigh (Paul) Frost, was born April 27, 1843. He received an academic education at Eliot and Berwick.

He began the study of medicine with Dr. C. H. Guptill, attended three courses of lectures at the Medical School of Maine, where he received his degree in 1869.

He settled at once in Peabody, Mass., and began a practice that steadily increased in extent and success. He was a member of the Board of Health for more than twenty years, and much of the time its Chairman.

He was a man of strong individuality; persistent in every undertaking; strong in his likes and dislikes; always a seeker for the truth. His earnestness in the care and welfare of his patients made them his lifelong friends.

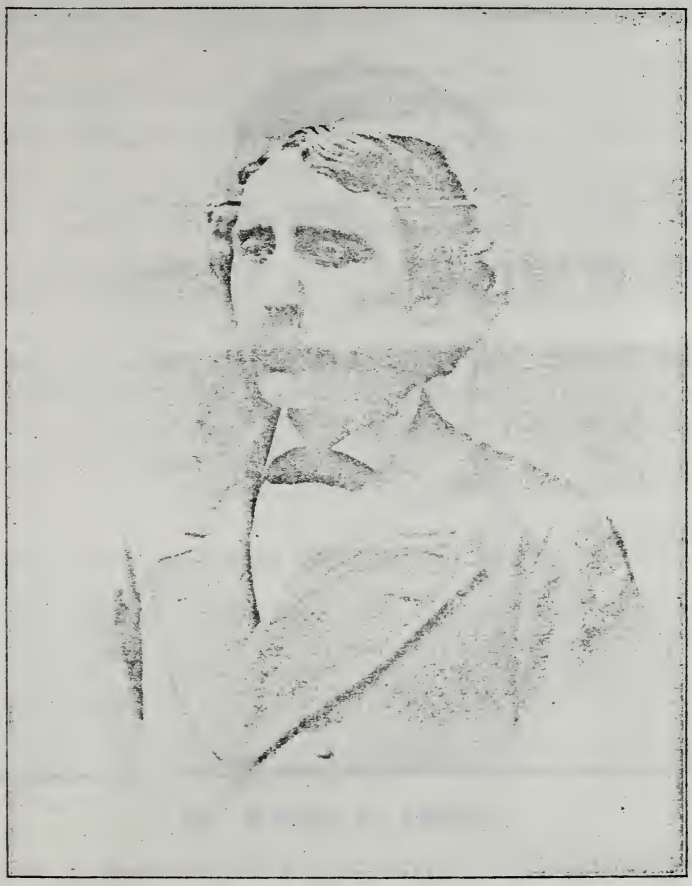
He was a close student of professional literature, and spent much time in London hospitals in 1876.

Dr. Frost married October 9, 1873, at Beverly, Mass., Asenath Marshall. He died June 20, 1898.

Dr. William O. Junkins, born at Berwick, May 13, 1845. The only child of the late Alexander and Elisabeth (Staples) Junkins.

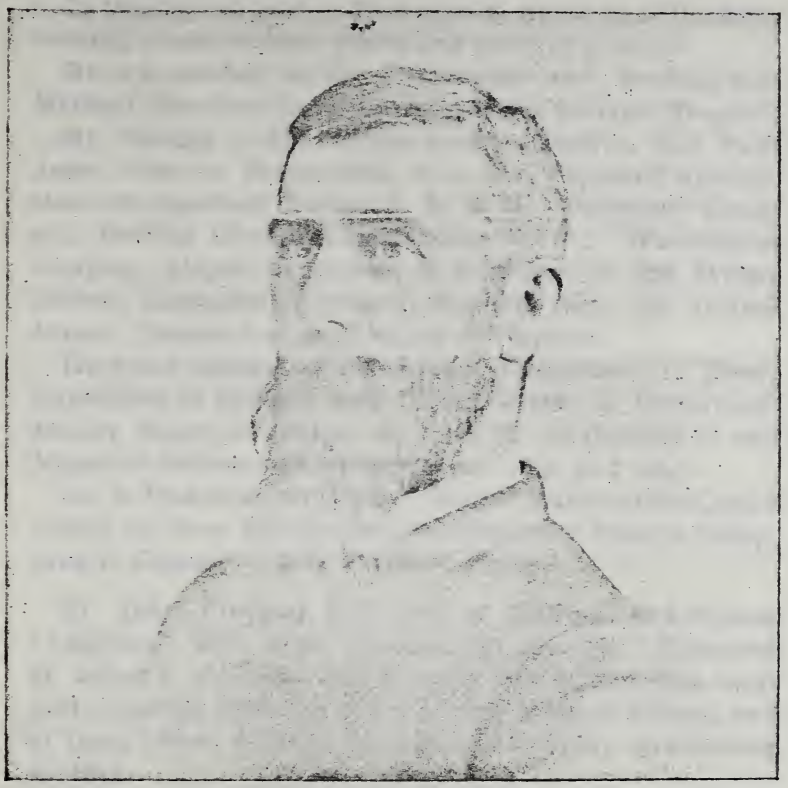
At the age of ten years his parents moved to Eliot. Here he attended the common schools and the Academy; later he was sent to Berwick Academy; and from thence to Bowdoin College, where he graduated, June, 1870.

He studied medicine with the late Dr. M. F. Wentworth of Kittery, and at the Portland School of Medical Instruc-



Dr. George Melville Frost.





Dr. William O. Junkins.



tion; and commenced the practice of medicine at Kittery Point.

He remained at the Point a few months only; in June, 1871, he went to Greenland, and it was his home for twenty two consecutive years.

In 1894 he removed to Portsmouth, where he still resides making a continuity of thirty-five years of practice.

He is a member of the Portsmouth and Rockingham Medical Societies, and a Surgeon at the Cottage Hospital.

He belongs to the Massachusetts Society, and Paul Jones Club of Portsmouth, S. A. R.; Pepperell Association; St. Andrews Lodge F. A. A. M., Davenport Council; DeWitt Clinton Commandery K. T.; Washington Chapter; Aleppo Temple A. A. O. Nobles of the Mystic Shrine; Raymond Consistory, Scottish Rite, 32d Degree Mason; Damon Lodge, Knights of Phythias.

He was a member of the School Committee, of Eliot; Supervisor of Schools and Town Clerk of Greenland; Master Winnicut Lodge, A. S. A. M. of that town; and Mayor of Portsmouth for two terms, 1896 and 1897.

He is Past District Deputy Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of New Hampshire and Honorary Aide de Camp, rank of Colonel, Union Veterans Union.

Dr. John Fremont Hill, son of William and Miriam (Leighton) Hill, born in Eliot, Oct. 29, 1855. Educated at Berwick Academy and Putnam Free School, Newburyport; studied Medicine at the Maine Medical School, and at Long Island College Hospital, Brooklyn,—graduating in 1877.

Practiced Medicine a year at Boothbay Harbor, Maine; then went to Augusta, where after six months practice, he gave up medicine, and began his business career with the P. O. Vickery Publishing Co. He soon became a partner, and developed one of the largest enterprises of the kind in in the country. He has for many years ranked among the most prominent of the successful business men of Maine.

Dr. Hill has served in both branches of the Legislature, and as a member of the Executive Council. Presidential

Elector, 1896. Governor of Maine, four years, ending in 1905. He has been Trustee of the Kennebec Savings Bank; Director of Augusta National Bank, and several years its President.

At the present time he is Trustee and President of State Trust Co. President of Springfield Railway and Light Co. Trustee of Security Trust Co. of Rockland. Director in the Granite National Bank. President of Somerset Railway Co. Director in the Eastern Steamboat Co. The New England Telephone Co. The Augusta, Winthrop and Gardiner Street Railway. Rockland, Thomaston and Camden Street Railway. Wisconsin Central Railway. Augusta City Hospital. President Augusta Water District. Trustee of the Lithgrow Library and Berwick Academy.

He is a member of the St. Louis Club, St. Louis Country Club, University Club of Boston, Maine Historical and Maine Genealogical Societies, an honorary member of the Maine Society of New York; Trustee of Maine Sanitorium and its first President; and member of Republican National Committee for Maine.

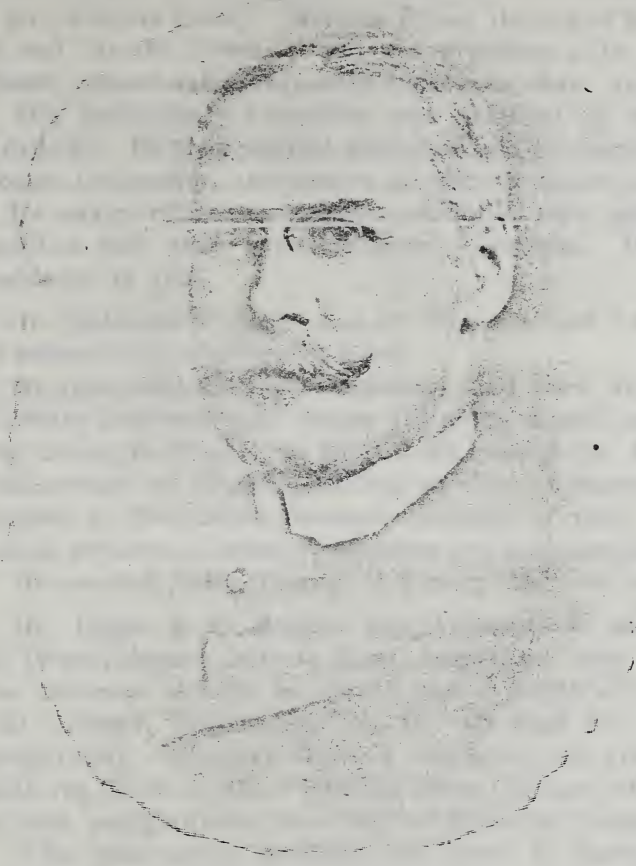
Also, Knight Templar Mason, member of the Society of Colonial Wars, member of Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, member of Maine Society of Mayflower Descendants, and its first President.

Dr. Hill has been a great benefactor to his native town, having been instrumental in the building of the Electric Railroad which connects Eliot with Dover, Kittery, York and Portsmouth; and of him it may be said that he is Eliot's most distinguished son.

Dr. Lucian H. Guptill, son of Dr. C. H. and Harriet (Clement) Guptill, born in Eliot, March, 1854.

He obtained his preliminary education in the District School, Eliot Academy, and the New Hampton Literary Institute.

He then studied medicine with his father; and, in June, 1877, graduated from the Maine Medical School with honor. In 1878, he graduated from the Post Graduate Department of New York University.



Dr. John F. Hill.



Dr. Guptill began his practice at Charlestown, Mass. Here he remained until recent years, then removed to Roxbury, his present home.

He has always been prominent in church and society, and in his professional labors. He has had a large practice.

Dr. William Emery, Born in Eliot; the son of William E. and Martha Emery; and the grandson of Dr. Caleb Emery, whose name frequently appears in these sketches.

His preliminary education was obtained at Berwick Academy. He then studied medicine, and graduated from Boston University, and opened an office in that city.

He was a brilliant young man; endowed with gifts and abilities that gave every promise of success. He died suddenly in 1886.

Dr. Ephraim P. Cole, son of Ephraim and Elisabeth (Pendar) Cole, was born in Eliot.

He graduated from Eliot Academy, and New Hampton Literary Institute, and began the study of medicine with Dr. Calvin H. Guptill, of Eliot. He entered the Medical Department of Bowdoin College in 1875. Completed his studies at Dartmouth Medical College, in 1879. After which he devoted himself to literary and business pursuits.

He married Abbie Young, of Kittery, Nov. 20, 1898.

Dr. James K. P. Rogers, son of Charles W. and Mary A. (Paul) Rogers, born in Eliot, August 24, 1865. From the common schools he spent a year in Smith's Commercial College, Portsmouth, N. H. He took the college preparatory course at Berwick Academy, and graduated with the Class of 1884. Entered Bates College with Class of 1888, and graduated from Medical School of Maine, 1890.

After practicing Medicine two years at Sanford, he removed to South Portland, where he has a large and successful practice.

He became a member of Maine Medical Society, in 1890. Was President of Portland Medical Club, in 1905.

He was made a Mason in Preble Lodge, of Sanford; passed through Greenleaf Chapter Portland Council and

St. Alban Commandery Knight Templars, at Portland.

Married Angie A. Dame, daughter of the late Timothy Dame, of Eliot. They have one daughter, Lilian A. Rogers, member of the Class of 1910, Wellesley College.

Physicians of Kittery.

BY HON. MOSES A. SAFFORD.

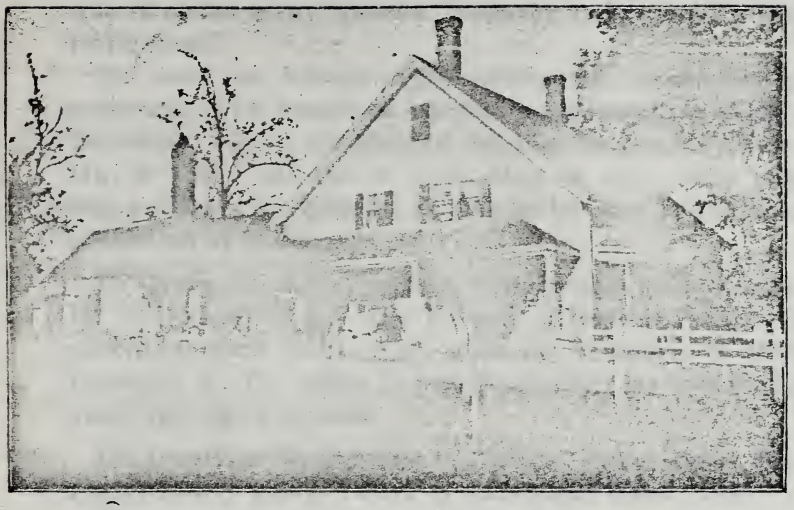
The following names, furnished especially for these pages, are of the Physicians whose residences were in Kittery, and whose practice was more exclusively in that place. Also, names of those whose birthplace was this ancient town, but who became established elsewhere in their profession. The Physicians who practiced here prior to Dr. Peirce, may be found in Dr. Willis' article.

Dr. Daniel Peirce was born 1740, and died August 23, 1803, at 63 years of age. He came to Kittery from Newbury, Mass., at what date is not certain, but probably soon after he commenced to practice medicine, 1763-4. He had an office in the house of Col. John Shapleigh, at Spruce Creek, now occupied by his great grandson, Dr. George S. Peirce, at which place he also had a drug store. He continued in practice uutil the time of his death.

At that date, Spruce Creek district and Kittery Point comprised the most important families within the limits of the present town of Kittery, and it is to be presumed that Dr. Peirce in his practice covered those parts of Kittery, and Eliot as well. There were then no houses at the Foreside.

Although some evidence exists of Dr. Peirce's history as a practitioner in the shape of accounts and memoranda of a business character, there is preserved no authentic history in detail of him professionally. Those who knew him, as well as those to whom his personal qualities were communicated, have all long since passed away. It is to be regretted that his descendants possess so little knowledge of his professional life or personal characteristics.

Between the date of the death of Dr. Peirce, 1803, and the advent in Kittery of Dr. Caleb Eastman, I think there was no regular physician located at Kittery Point. Dr. Gilman of York occasionally practiced there, and Dr's Pierpont and Emery of Eliot; and Elder Mark Fernald as



Birthplace of Dr. John F. Hill.



a "Thompsonian," had quite a supply of medicines in his house, and answered calls, and prescribed for the inhabitants thereabouts. The physicians of Portsmouth were called in difficult cases; but Fernald's judgment in common ills was good. and his attention very satisfactory to his patients. I have no knowledge of any Doctor at the Foreside before Gilman, Ricker and Wentworth.

Dr. Caleb Eastman, was born in North Conway, N. H., March 12, 1793; son of Abiathar and Phebe (Merrill) Eastman. He studied medicine with Dr. Levi Crosby, who was for many years a Professor in Dartmouth Medical School.

He came to Kittery in December, 1821, to practice his profession; he remained eleven years, going to York in December, 1832. He married Adaline Talpey, in Kittery, May 8, 1833. He died in York, May 12, 1872. His practice extended to Kittery, as long as he was active in his profession at York.

Dr. Rufus H. King, came to Kittery from New Durham, N. H., about 1847: and located at Kittery Point. He practiced there until 1855, when he removed to Wolfborough, N. H., where be practiced until his death, five years ago, aged 75 years.

Dr. Jonathan Mann, came to Kittery Point about 1842; remained five years. Born in Randolph, Mass., 1820.

He spent a year or two at Yale College; graduated at Harvard Medical School, and first practiced at Kittery Point. From Kittery he went to Franklin, Mass.; spent a short time also in Pawtucket, R. I., from which place he went to South Boston, where he practiced for many years. Finally he located in the City proper, where he died during the last decade.

He was a popular Physician, with large practice. At Kittery he rode horseback, and carried the old fashioned saddle-bags. He was a good tenor singer, and led the choir at the Congregational Church at the Point; and taught a Singing School, which he turned over to Dr.

T. H. Deering, when he left for Franklin, together with his brass "pitch pipe," which is still in possession of the Doctor. He was honorable in all his dealings, gentle and manly in his intercourse with the people.

Dr. Thomas Haven Dearing, son of Roger and Lucinda (Boston) Dearing, was born in Kittery, Oct. 25, 1825. He attended the schools of Kittery and Hampton Academy, N. H. Taught schools some years in Maine and New Hampshire. Went to reside in Massachusetts about 1850, when he commenced the study of Medicine and attended the Harvard Medical School.

He first settled in Boston as a medical practitioner; was Professor of Surgery and Dermatology in the College of Physicians and Surgeons, for nearly six years. Was Dean of the College. He served as surgeon during the Civil War.

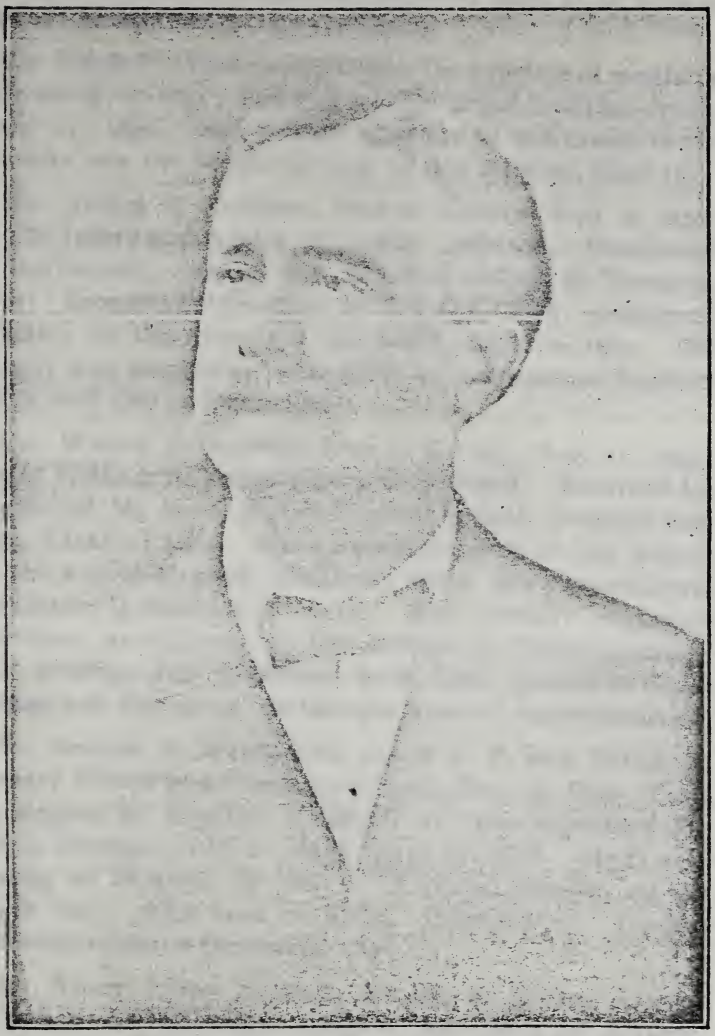
Since May, 1863, Dr. Dearing has been a resident of Braintree, Mass., where he has had, and still controls, a large practice as Physician and Surgeon. He is President of the South Norfolk Medical Society; is a member of the Massachusetts Medical Society, of which he is Vice President; a member of the American Medical Association; and member of the Harvard Medical Alumni Association.

He has from youth been interested in music, and for many years was President of the Stoughton Musical Society.

Dr. George L. Peirce, great grandson of Dr. Daniel Peirce, was born in Kittery, Aug. 10, 1836. He attended the public schools of Kittery and Saco, and was graduated from Bowdoin College in the class of 1861. His father dying that year, he took control of the farm, taught school, and served as Clerk at the Navy Yard.

His health failing in 1871, he removed to Los Angeles, Cal., where he remained until 1874. When he returned from California, he entered Jefferson (Medical) College, Philadelphia, from which he graduated in 1876.

He practiced in Philadelphia until 1889, when he went to New York city, where he practiced with good success



Dr. Moses Victor Safford.



until 1900. He then retired from practice, and returned to his native Kittery, where he has spent most of his time at the old homestead, at Spruce Creek.

Dr. Mark F. Wentworth, began the practice of medicine in Kittery, in 1845; and had a large practice till his death, July 12, 1896. For further account of his career in our vicinity, see Dr. Willis' article, in this number, page 181.

Dr. Albion W. Johnson, born in Kittery, Sept. 2, 1830; son of James and Algira (Fernald) Johnson. Graduated at Dartmouth, class of 1856. Medical College of Vermont, 1861. Commenced practice in Kittery, 1865; continued practice in the town till his death, Sept. 20, 1904. His circuit was extensive, extending to the eastern limits of York, and also to Portsmouth.

Dr. Walter E. Fernald, born in Kittery, Feb. 11, 1859; son of William A. and Margery C. Fernald. Received his degree of M. D., at Maine Medical School, Bowdoin College, Class of 1881. He is Superintendent of the School for the Feeble Minded, Waltham, Mass. He has a national reputation in this line of work. Was recently requested to deliver an address on the subject, in Philadelphia.—His writings and addresses have been quoted in Great Britain and Germany, by the specialists of those countries.

Dr. Andrew R. Wentworth, son of A. P. and Sarah A. (Jones) Wentworth; born in Kittery, Oct. 19, 1858. Took his degree at Bowdoin College, and was appointed Assistant Surgeon in U. S. Navy, June 17, 1886. He is now serving as Surgeon in the U. S. Naval Service, on the active list; with rank of Lieut. Commander. Present Commission dated October 9, 1898.

Dr. Moses Victor Safford, the son of Moses A. and Catharine C. (Bellamy) Safford, was born in Kittery, Dec. 13, 1867. He graduated at Dartmouth College in the class of 1890. Was employed by the U. S. Coast and Geodetic Survey, in the seasons of 1890–94; chiefly on physical hydrography with the late Henry L. Marindin; but part of the season of 1893, was associated with Prof.

R. S. Woodward, (now President of the Carnagie Institution,) in base line measurement in West Virginia, in connection with the trans-continental triangulation work of the Coast and Geodetic Survey.

Meanwhile he studied medicine, between seasons, at the University of Pennsylvania, and in 1893, he entered the senior class of the Maine Medical School at Bowdoin, receiving his degree of M. D., at the latter institution in June, the same year.

In December, 1893, he secured an appointment in the New York City Hospital, at Blackwell's Island; but soon resigned to accept an appointment as resident Physician at the hospital of the New York Polyclinic.

In October, 1894. he became resident Physician of the Children's Hospital, of the St. John's Guild, where he remained until the following spring, leaving to take charge of the medical work of the Good Samaritan Dispensary.

In 1895, he was appointed as a Surgeon in the U. S. Immigration Service at Ellis Island. Later, transferred to the U. S. Marine Hospital Service, but continuing in the same line of work.

In August 1902, he was transferred to Boston, to take charge of the Medical side of the work of the Immigration Service, at that port,—where he is at present stationed.

Dr. Safford is considered as an expert in Immigration matters, in their general as well as medical aspects. Was one of a committee selected by the Secretary of the Treasury, and devised the system of Racial Classification which now forms the basis of the statistical systems of the Immigration Bureau. Assisted in framing the Immigration Act of 1903, and has frequently been called on to advise with reference to framing regulations for governing the practical work of the Immigration service, as well as to the proposed legislation upon the subject.

He is a recognized authority on European ethnology and racial geography; and has a reputation as a linguist, —speaking well French, German, Spanish and Italian, and being conversant in a lesser degree with five more

tongues. As his work in connection with immigration matters has been of an unofficial character, his contributions to the literature of immigration have been made chiefly through official channels and appear in official reports.

Dr. George B. Wilson, born in Kittery in 1864; son of John B. and Ann (Donnell) Wilson. Was two years in the University of Pennsylvania, and took his degree in Dartmouth Medical School. Was appointed Assistant Surgeon in the U. S. Navy, Feb. 1, 1889. His present commission as Surgeon is dated May 31, 1900, with rank of Lieut. Commander on the active list.

Dr. Robert M. Otis, born in Kittery, in 1845; educated in the schools of Kittery, Exeter Academy, and Harvard College, class of 1866. Received his Medical Degree at Belleview Medical College. After practicing a brief time in Kittery, he went to Massachusetts, where he died in 1886.

Edward E. son of Dennis M. and Annie E. (Peirce) Shapleigh, was born in Kittery, March 3, 1868, at Spruce Creek. Attended the school in Dist. No. 2, now the Harriet H. Shapleigh School, from which he entered the High School, and graduated in the Class of 1884. He entered Phillips Academy, Exeter, N. H., graduating in the Class of 1886.

He taught the District schools of Kittery, and Grammer School of York Village. Read Medicine with Dr. M. F. Wentworth, at Kittery. Attended Portland School for Medical Instruction. Graduated from Medical School of Maine, Class of 1890.

Soon after graduating, located at North Conway, N. H., where he practiced until October, 1891, when he came to Kittery, where he has since practiced.

He married Mabelle H. daughter of Judge C. C. Humphreys, of Brunswick, Feb. 18, 1891. Has two children, Edward E. born Jan. 8, 1892, Loyd P. born May 14, 1895.

He is Secretary of Local Board of Health, Coroner, member of York Co. Medical Society, Riverside Lodge

I. O. O. F., Dirigo Encampment, St. Aspinquids Tribe S. O. R. M., Encampment of Sons of Veterans.

Dr. L. M. Keene, born in Winthrop, Maine, Dec. 6, 1873. Married Belle Durgin, April 4, 1906. Received his Medical Degree at Maine Medical School, Bowdoin College, June, 1904. After a short time in Strafford, N. H., he came to Kittery, where he is now engaged in practice.

Dr. John D. Carty, born in Portsmouth, N. H., March 20, 1876. Graduated from Vermont University, 1906, and came to Kittery Point, where he is now practicing.

Will of Daniel Fogg, of Eliot. 1747.

Daniel Fogg, (son of Samuel Fogg, of Hampton,) in early life became a resident of Eliot. His Will is dated, Annoque Dominy, July 14, 1747, the Twenty first Year of the Reign of King George the Second.

In the Name of God, Amen. I Daniel Fogg, of Kittery, in ye County of York, yeoman, being aged & Infirm and not Knowing the time of my Death, do make & ordain this my Last Will & Testament. Principally and first of all I recommend my Soul to God my Creator, hoping for Pardon & acceptance through Christ; and my Body to the Earth, to be Decently Buried after my Decease, by my Executor, hereafter named, as he shall think convenient; and as Touching such Worldly Estate as God hath been Pleased to Bless me with in this Life, I give, Deonise & Dispose of the Same in the following manner, viz:

Imprimus. I Give & Bequeath unto my Son, James Fogg, all my Estate, real and Personal, be the same Lands, Houses, Cattles, Chattels, Goods, household Goods, Monies, Debts, Dues, Interests, Inheritance, Property Rights & Claims, in all and Every Place and Places, whatsoever & wheresoever; Nothing Excepted or Reserved of any kind or Quality: To Have and to hold unto Him, my said Son, James Fogg and his heirs forever; he my said Son, James Fogg, Paying to his Brothers & others, hereafter Named, such Legacies as is hereafter Expressed.

Item. I give and Bequeath unto my well beloved Son, Daniel Fogg, two Shillings and Sixpence, New Tenor Bills of Public Credit.

Item. I Give and Bequeath unto my Well beloved Sons John Fogg, Joseph Fogg and Seth Fogg, to Each of them Two Shillings & Sixpence in New Tenor Bills of Public Credit.

Item. My said Four Sons, Daniel, John, Joseph & Seth have had Gifts and Lands of me already, which with the afore mentioned two shillings and sixpence to each of them, shall be the whole of their Portions of my Estate.

Item. I give and Bequeath unto my well beloved Daughter, Hannah Rogers, fifty shillings, New Tenor Bills of Public Credit.

Item. I Give and Bequeath unto my well beloved Daughter, Rebecca Pilsbery, Fifteen Shillings in like Bills.

Item. I give and Bequeath unto my well beloved Daughter, Sarah Hanscom, Fifty Shilling New Tenor Bills of Public Credit.

Item. I Give and Bequeath unto my well beloved Grand Children, the Children of my Daughter, Mary Brooks, Dec'd, Fifty Shillings, in New Tenor Bills of Public Credit to be Equally Divided between them all that shall Survive me ; & if any of them Dye leaving Issue, Such Issue shall have that Portion which belonged to ye Dec'd in case they had lived.

Item. I make and appoint my well beloved Son, James Fogg, the Sole Executor of this my will :

Ordering & appointing him to pay the several Legacies & Bequests before mentioned, in Convenient time after my Decease ;

& I do hereby Revoke, Annull & make Void all & every Will and Wills, Testament, Legacies & Bequests by me before made, either by word or wrighting, Ratifying & allowing this and no other to be my last Will and Testament.

In Witness where of I herewith set my hand and Seal, the fourteenth day of July, in the Twenty-first Year of the reign of King George the Second, Annoque Dominy one Thousand Seven Hundred and Forty Seven.

his
DANIEL FOGG. *Seal.*
mark

Signed, Sealed, Published, Pronounced & Declared by the said Daniel Fogg to be his last Will and Testament, in Presence of us:

Solomon Libby.
Joshua Staple.
Ephraim Libby.

Court of Prob't held at York, July 7, 1751. The forgoing Instrument was presented by James Fogg, Executor, there in named: & Solomon Libby, Joshua Staple & Ephraim Libby appeared & made Oath that they were present & Saw Daniel Fogg ye Testator above named, Sign and Seal; and heard him declare the said Instrum't to be his last will and Testament; and that he was then of a Sound disposing Mind, to their best Discerning; and that they Signed the Same, as Witness thereto, in the Testators presence; and I do hereby allow and approve of the Same.

JER: MOULTON, *Judge.*

HISTORICAL PRESS:
William Fogg House,
Eliot, Maine.
Augustine Caldwell, Printer.

9345